#### py f r th Elected Office (EO/US)

#### PATENT COOPERATION TREAT.

RECEIVED

0/60/W0/652

DEC D 8 2000 From the INTERNATIONAL BUREAU PCT To: TECH CENTER 1600/2800 NOTIFICATION OF THE RECORDING VAN SOMEREN, Petronella, **OF A CHANGE** Francisca, Hendrika, Maria Arnold & Siedsma (PCT Rule 92bis.1 and Sweelinckplein 1 Administrative Instructions, Section 422) NL-2517 GK The Hague **PAYS-BAS** Date of mailing (day/month/year) 04 August 2000 (04.08.00) Applicant's or agent's file reference IMPORTANT NOTIFICATION L/UV24/102 International filing date (day/month/year) International application No. 04 February 1999 (04.02.99) PCT/EP99/00748 1. The following indications appeared on record concerning: the agent the common representative X the applicant the inventor State of Residence State of Nationality Name and Address ΒE BE **LEUVEN RESEARCH & DEVELOPMENT VZW Groot Begijnhof** Telephone No. Benedenstraat 60 B-3000 Leuven Belgium Facsimile No. Teleprinter No. 2. The International Bureau hereby notifies the applicant that the following change has been recorded concerning: the residence the nationality X the name X the address X the person State of Nationality State of Residence Name and Address ΒE BE THROMB-X N.V. Leopold I straat 1 bus 21 Telephone No. B-3000 Leuven Belgium Facsimile No. Teleprinter No. 3. Further observations, if necessary: 4. A copy of this notification has been sent to: the designated Offices concerned X the receiving Office the elected Offices concerned the International Searching Authority the International Preliminary Examining Authority other: Authorized officer The International Bureau of WIPO N. Wagner 34, chemin des Colombettes 1211 Geneva 20, Switzerland Telephone No.: (41-22) 338.83.38 Facsimile No.: (41-22) 740.14.35

### ATENT COOPERATION TRL Y

	From the INTERNATIONAL BUREAU					
PCT	То:					
NOTIFICATION OF ELECTION  (PCT Rule 61.2)	Assistant Commissioner for Patents United States Patent and Trademark Office Box PCT Washington, D.C.20231 ÉTATS-UNIS D'AMÉRIQUE					
Date of mailing (day/month/year) 28 October 1999 (28.10.99)	in its capacity as elected Office					
International application No. PCT/EP99/00748	Applicant's or agent's file reference L/UV24/102					
International filing date (day/month/year)	Priority date (day/month/year)					
04 February 1999 (04.02.99)	04 February 1998 (04.02.98)					
Applicant  COLLEN, Désiré, José						
The designated Office is hereby notified of its election made:  X in the demand filed with the International Preliminary Examining Authority on:  02 September 1999 (02.09.99)  in a notice effecting later election filed with the International Bureau on:						
2. The election X was was not was not made before the expiration of 19 months from the priority of Rule 32.2(b).	late or, where Rule 32 applies, within the time limit under					

The International Bureau of WIPO 34, chemin des Colombettes 1211 Geneva 20, Switzerland	Authorized officer  F. Baechler	
Facsimile No.: (41-22) 740.14.35	Telephone No.: (41-22) 338.83.38	



## PCT

## INTERNATIONAL PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION REPORT

(PCT Article 36 and Rule 70)

Applicant's or agen	t's file reference			ation of Transmittal of International					
L/UV24/102		FOR FURTHER ACTION Preliminary Examination Report (Form PCT/IPEA/416)							
International applic	ation No.	International filing date (day/month/year) Priority date (day/month/year)							
PCT/EP99/007	48	04/02/1999		04/02/1998					
International Paten C12N15/31	t Classification (IPC) or na	tional classification and IPC							
Applicant									
LEUVEN RESI	EARCH & DEVELOP	MENT VZW et al.							
This internal and is transit	tional preliminary exami mitted to the applicant a	ination report has been p according to Article 36.	repared by this Inte	rnational Preliminary Examining Authority					
2. This REPOR	RT consists of a total of	10 sheets, including this	s cover sheet.						
This report is also accompanied by ANNEXES, i.e. sheets of the description, claims and/or drawings which have been amended and are the basis for this report and/or sheets containing rectifications made before this Authority (see Rule 70.16 and Section 607 of the Administrative Instructions under the PCT). These annexes consist of a total of 7 sheets.									
. ′									
3. This report	contains indications rela	ating to the following item	is:						
ı ⊠	Basis of the report								
· _	Priority								
III ⊠	Non-establishment of o	opinion with regard to nov	elty, inventive step	and industrial applicability					
1	Lack of unity of invention	on							
V ⊠	Reasoned statement u	nder Article 35(2) with re ons suporting such state	gard to novelty, invenent	entive step or industrial applicability;					
VI 🗆	Certain documents cit	ed							
VII 🗆	Certain defects in the i	nternational application							
VIII ⊠	Certain observations o	n the international applic	ation						
				·					
Date of submissio	n of the demand		Date of completion of	f this report					

Date of submission of the demand	Date of completion of this report	Date of completion of this report			
02/09/1999	2 6. 05, 00				
Name and mailing address of the international preliminary examining authority:	Authorized officer	SOES MICHIGAN			
European Patent Office D-80298 Munich Tel. +49 89 2399 - 0 Tx: 523656 epmu d	Morawetz, R				
Tel. +49 89 2399 - 0 Tx: 523656 epmu d Fax: +49 89 2399 - 4465	Telephone No. +49 89 2399 8155	331485 - 37181°			

# INTERNATIONAL PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION REPORT

International application No. PCT/EP99/00748

l. Basi	s of th	er port
---------	---------	---------

1.	This report has been drawn on the basis of (substitute sheets which have been furnished to the receiving Office is response to an invitation under Article 14 are referred to in this report as "originally filed" and are not annexed to the report since they do not contain amendments.):							
	Des	cription, pages:						
	1-86	3	as originally filed	'.		•		
	Cla	ims, No.:				•		
	1-30		as received on	01/05/2000	with letter of	01/05/2000		
	Dra	wings, sheets:						
	1/5-	5/5	as originally filed					
2.	The	amendments hav	e resulted in the cancellation	on of:				
		the description,	pages:					
		the claims,	Nos.:			•		
		the drawings,	sheets:					
3.		This report has be considered to go	een established as if (some beyond the disclosure as t	e of) the amendmer iled (Rule 70.2(c)):	nts had not been n	nade, since they h	ave beer	
<b>4</b> .	Add	litional observatior	ns, if necessary:					
	٠	see separate sh	eet					
11.	Pric	ority						
1.			een established as if no pr imit the requested:	iority had been clai	med due to the fail	lure to furnish with	in the	
		□ copy of the	earlier application whose p	riority has been cla	imed.			
		☐ translation o	f the earlier application wh	ose priority has bee	en claimed.			
2.		This report has b	een established as if no pr	iority had been clai	med due to the fac	ct that the priority o	claim has	

## INTERNATIONAL PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION REPORT

paid additional fees under protest.

International application No. PCT/EP99/00748

been found invalid. Thus for the purposes of this report, the international filing date indicated above is considered to be the relevant dat 3. Additional observations, if necessary: s e separate sheet III. Non-establishment of opinion with regard to novelty, inventive step and industrial applicability The questions whether the claimed invention appears to be novel, to involve an inventive step (to be non-obvious), or to be industrially applicable have not been examined in respect of: ☐ the entire international application. ☑ claims Nos. 1-5, 9-13, 26 and in part 6, 14-17, 27-30. because: ☐ -the said international application, or the said claims Nos. relate to the following subject matter which does not require an international preliminary examination (specify): ☐ the description, claims or drawings (indicate particular elements below) or said claims Nos. are so unclear that no meaningful opinion could be formed (specify): the claims, or said claims Nos. are so inadequately supported by the description that no meaningful opinion could be formed. Mono international search report has been established for the said claims Nos. 1-5, 9-13, 26 and in part 6, 14-17, 27-30. IV. Lack of unity of invention 1. In response to the invitation to restrict or pay additional fees the applicant has: restricted the claims. paid additional fees.

## INTERNATIONAL PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION REPORT

International application No. PCT/EP99/00748

		neither restricted nor pa	aid addil	tional fees	<b>5.</b>				
2.	☒	This Authority found that the requirement of unity of invention is not complied and chose, according to Rule 68.1, not to invite the applicant to restrict or pay additional fees.							
3.	Thi	s Authority considers tha	t the red	quirement	of unity of invention in accordance with Rules 13.1, 13.2 and 13.3 is				
		complied with.							
	Ø	not complied with for th	e follow	ing reaso	ns:				
		see separate sheet							
4.		nsequently, the following mination in establishing	•		national application were the subject of international preliminary				
⊠ jall parts.									
		the parts relating to claims Nos							
V.					ith regard to novelty, inventive step or industrial upporting such statement				
1.	Sta	tement							
	Nov	velty (N)	Yes: No:	Claims Claims	6 (part), 7, 8, 14 (part),15-17 (part), 18-25 14 (part), 27-30				
	Inve	entive step (IS)	Yes: No:	Claims Claims	6 (part*), 14 (part*), 7, 8, 15 (part*) -17 (part*), 18-25 (part*), 14 (part*), 15 (part*) -17 (part*)				
	ind	ustrial applicability (IA)	Yes: No:	Claims Claims	6 (part), 7, 8, 14 (part)-17 (part), 18-25, 27 (part)-30 (part)				

2. Citations and explanations

see separate sheet

#### VIII. Certain observations on the international application

The following observations on the clarity of the claims, description, and drawings or on the question whether the claims are fully supported by the description, are made:

see separat sheet

#### Re Item I

#### Basis

- 1. The amendments filed with the letter dated 01.05.2000 appear to be allowable under Article 34(2)(b) PCT. The amendments concerned are the following:
- 1.1. Claim 6 corresponds to original claim 7 of which not novel SakSTAR variants have been omitted.

Claims 7 and 8 correspond to original claims 8 and 9, respectively.

Claim 14 corresponds to original claim 7.

Claims 15-25 correspond to original claims 12-22, respectively. In claims 18-25 the reference to table 20 has been substituted by the SakSTAR indication corresponding to the code used in Table 20.

Claims 27-30 correspond to original claims 24-27, respectively.

2. The applicant's attention is drawn to the fact that claims relating to inventions in respect of which no international search report has been established (claims 1-5, 9-13, 26 and in part 6, 14-17, 27-30) need not be the subject of international preliminary examination (Rule 66.1 (e) PCT).

Amendments of these claims are thus of no consequence for the establishment of this report.

Applicant's attention is however drawn to the fact that introduction of the feature "provided that the other amino acid is not alanine" into claims 1-3 and of the feature "provided that at least one amino acid is replaced with an amino acid other than alanine" into claim 5 is considered to introduce subject-matter which extends beyond the content of the application as filed, contrary to Article 34(2)(b) PCT.

#### Re Item II

#### **Priority**

 D1 (COLLEN, D. ET AL., FIBRINOLYSIS & PROTEOLYSIS, (JUNE, 1998) VOL.
 NO. SUPPL. 1, PP. 30. MEETING INFO.: XIVTH INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS ON FIBRINOLYSIS AND THROMBOLYSIS LJUBLJANA, SLOVENIA JUNE 22-26, 1998), which discloses several of the presently claimed SakSTAR variants is not considered part of the prior art (Rule 64 PCT) as the relevant subject-matter of present application can validly claim the priority of EP application 98200323.8 dated 04.02.1998 (see Table 10 and Example 8).

#### Re Item III

Non-establishment of report with regard to novelty, inventive step or industrial applicability

1. No report will be established for claims relating to inventions in respect of which no international search report has been established (Article 34(4)(a) and Rule 66.1 (e) PCT).

#### Re Item IV

Lack of unity of invention

- 1. Rule 13 PCT stipulates that the international application shall relate to one invention only or to a group so linked as to form a single general inventive concept. Where a group of inventions is claimed in one and the same international application, the requirement of unity of invention shall be fulfilled only when there is a technical relationship among those inventions involving one or more of the same or corresponding "special technical features", i.e. technical features that define a novel and inventive contribution over the prior art.
- 2. Reference is made to the following documents, the numbering corresponds to the listing of the documents in the international search report:
  - D2: COLLEN D ET AL., CIRCULATION, (1997 JAN 21), 95 (2): 455-62
  - D3: COLLEN D ET AL., CIRCULATION, (1996 JUL 15) 94 (2): 207-16
  - D4: COLLEN D ET AL., CIRCULATION, (1996 JUL 15) 94 (2): 197-206
  - D5: COLLEN D ET AL., CIRCULATION, (1997 JAN 21) 95 (2): 463-72
  - D6: EP-A-0 721 982 (1996-07-17)

The document D7 was cited in the application (page 86, line 10-13):

D7: INADA Y ET AL., TIBTECH 13: 86-91, (1995).

- The only "special technical feature" common to all present claims is that they are 3. concerned with staphylokinase derivatives having reduced immunogenicity and thrombolytic efficacy. However, staphylokinase derivatives having reduced immunogenicity and thrombolytic efficacy in general and several of the presently claimed derivatives in particular are well known in the prior art (see D2-D6). Consequently, this common feature does not unitarily link the present set of claims and in the absence of another special technical feature, the present set of claims lacks an unifying concept and each staphylokinase derivative is considered as a separate invention.
- Although all claimed inventions have been the subject of examination, the 4. objection regarding lack of unity may be pursued at a later time point, e.g. in the regional phase of the application.

#### Re Item V

Reasoned statement under Article 35(2) with regard to novelty, inventive step or industrial applicability; citations and explanations supporting such statement

- The present application does not satisfy the criterion set forth in Article 33(2) PCT 1. because the subject-matter of claims 14 (part), 27-30 is not new in respect of prior art as defined in the regulations (Rule 64(1)-(3) PCT).
- 1.1. The subject-matter of claim 14(part), insofar directed to the following staphylokinase derivatives is anticipated by the prior art.

SakSTAR(K74A, E75A,R77A) has been disclosed in D2, D3, D4, D5 and D6.

SakSTAR(K35A, E75A) has been disclosed in D2.

SakSTAR(E75A) has been disclosed in D2 and D5.

SakSTAR(E80A, D82A) has been disclosed in D2, D3, D4 and D6.

SakSTAR(E80A) has been disclosed in D2.

SakSTAR(D82A) has been disclosed in D2. SakSTAR(E75A, D82A) has been disclosed in D2.

1.2. The subject-matter of claims 27-30 is anticipated by the prior art.

The method of claim 27 is disclosed in D4 (page 199, right hand column, 2nd paragraph - page 202, left hand column, 1st paragraph), D6 (page 3, line 47-51).

The method of claim 28 is disclosed in D4 (page 199, right hand column, 2nd paragraph - page 202, left hand column, 1st paragraph).

The pharmaceutical compositions of claims 29 and 30 are anticipated by D3 (whole document), D5 (whole document) and D6 (page 3, line 55-59).

- 1.3. The subject-matter of claim 14 (part), insofar directed to staphylokinase derivatives other than the ones indicated in V.1.1. above and the subject-matter of claims 6 (part), 7, 8, 15-17 (part), 18-25, appears to be new in view of the available prior art.
- The present application does not satisfy the criterion set forth in Article 33(3) PCT 2. because the subject-matter of claims 6 (part'), 14 (part'), 15 (part') -17 (part') does not involve an inventive step as defined in the regulations (Rule 65 (1)-(2) PCT).
- 2.1. The subject-matter of claims 6 (part') and 14 (part'), insofar directed to SakSTAR(K35A), SakSTAR(K130A) and SakSTAR(V132A) lacks an inventive step.

D4 discloses (Figure 1) the amino acid sequence of SakSTAR with indication of the charged amino acid clusters that are substituted with alanine in order to evaluate the immunoreactivity of site-specific mutants. Several of these "charged cluster-to-alanine" substitutions variants induce less antibody formation in patients than wild-type recombinant staphylokinase (SakSTAR), but their specific activities are reduced by 50%. D4 concludes that it is possible to produce engineered variants of staphylokinase that are functional but less antigenic than the wild-type molecule.

D2 and D5 study the effect of the reversal of one or more of these "charged cluster-to-alanine" substituted amino acids to the wild type residues on the ratio of activity to antigenicity.

The subject-matter of claims 6 (part') and 14 (part'), insofar directed to further alanine-substitution mutants of staphylokinase is, thus, considered obvious in view of D4 in combination with D2 or D5.

- 2.2. Claims 15 (part') -17 (part') concern embodiments which are familiar to the skilled person (see D2-D7). Consequently, they would only be considered inventive if they were based upon a new and inventive staphylokinase derivative. For the present claims 15 (part') -17 (part'), insofar related to the non-novel or noninventive subject-matter of claims 6 (part') and 14 (part') this is not the case. Therefore the subject-matter of these claims is considered to be obvious.
- The present application satisfies the criterion set forth in Article 33(3) PCT 3. because the subject-matter of claims 6 (part\*), 14 (part\*), 7, 8, 15 (part\*) -17 (part\*), 18-25 involves an inventive step as defined in the regulations (Rule 65 (1)-(2) PCT).
- 3.1. Claims 6 (part\*) and 14 (part\*), insofar directed to further substitution mutants of staphylokinase in which amino acids were substituted with amino acids other than Ala and insofar directed to combination variants of SakSTAR(K130T, K135T) and SakSTAR(E80A, D82A, K130T, K135T) are considered to meet the requirements of the PCT with respect to inventive step.

Document D5, which is considered to represent the most relevant state of the art. discloses (whole document) staphylokinase derivatives from which the subjectmatter of claims 6 (part\*) and 14 (part\*) differs in that it relates to staphylokinase derivatives having different amino acid substitutions.

The problem to be solved by the present invention may therefore be regarded as the provision of alternative staphylokinase derivatives having reduced antibody induction but intact thrombolytic potency.

The solution to this problem proposed in claims 6 (part\*) and 14 (part\*) of the present application is considered as involving an inventive step (Article 33(3) PCT) for the following reasons:

The prior art discloses staphylokinase derivatives having reduced antibody induction but intact thrombolytic potency due to "charged cluster-to-alanine" substitutions and reversal of one or more of these substituted amino acids to the wild-type residues (see e.g. D5).

The prior art neither discloses nor suggests that staphylokinase derivatives which have substitutions other than alanine would still show reduced antibody induction while retaining intact thrombolytic potency.

- 3.2. Claims 7, 8 and 18-25 which relate to further combination variants of SakSTAR(K130T, K135T) and cysteine-substitutions variants of SakSTAR with reduced immunogenicity, substituted with maleimide-polyethylene glycol are also considered to meet the requirements of the PCT with respect to inventive step.
- 3.3. Claims 15 (part\*) -17 (part\*) insofar related to the novel and inventive subjectmatter of claims 6 (part\*), 7, 8 and 14 (part\*) are considered to meet the requirements of the PCT with respect to inventive step.

#### Re Item VIII

Certain observations on the international application

1. Claim 15 has been interpreted as referring to claim 14 and not to claim 9.





#### INTERNATIONAL APPLICATION PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATENT COOPERATION TREATY (PCT)

(51) International Patent Classification <sup>6</sup>: C12N 15/31, C07K 14/31, A61K 38/16

**A2** 

(11) International Publication Number:

WO 99/40198

(43) International Publication Date:

12 August 1999 (12.08.99)

(21) International Application Number:

PCT/EP99/00748

(22) International Filing Date:

4 February 1999 (04.02.99)

(30) Priority Data:

98200323.8 98200365.9 4 February 1998 (04.02.98) 6 February 1998 (06.02.98) EP EP

(71) Applicant (for all designated States except US): LEUVEN RESEARCH & DEVELOPMENT VZW [BE/BE]; Groot Begijnhof, Benedenstraat 60, B-3000 Leuven (BE).

(71)(72) Applicant and Inventor: COLLEN, Désiré, José [BE/BE]; Schoonzichtlaan 20, B-3020 Winksele-Herent (BE).

(74) Agent: VAN SOMEREN, Petronella, Francisca, Hendrika, Maria; Arnold & Siedsma, Sweelinckplein 1, NL-2517 GK The Hague (NL). (81) Designated States: AL, AM, AT, AU, AZ, BA, BB, BG, BR, BY, CA, CH, CN, CU, CZ, DE, DK, EE, ES, FI, GB, GD, GE, GH, GM, HR, HU, ID, IL, IN, IS, JP, KE, KG, KP, KR, KZ, LC, LK, LR, LS, LT, LU, LV, MD, MG, MK, MN, MW, MX, NO, NZ, PL, PT, RO, RU, SD, SE, SG, SI, SK, SL, TJ, TM, TR, TT, UA, UG, US, UZ, VN, YU, ZW, ARIPO patent (GH, GM, KE, LS, MW, SD, SZ, UG, ZW), Eurasian patent (AM, AZ, BY, KG, KZ, MD, RU, TJ, TM), European patent (AT, BE, CH, CY, DE, DK, ES, FI, FR, GB, GR, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL, PT, SE), OAPI patent (BF, BJ, CF, CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, GW, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG).

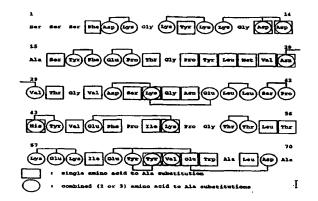
#### Published

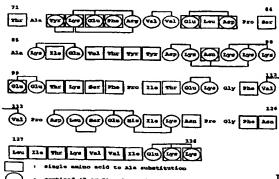
Without international search report and to be republished upon receipt of that report.

(54) Title: IDENTIFICATION, PRODUCTION AND USE OF STAPHYLOKINASE DERIVATIVES WITH REDUCED IMMUNO-GENICITY AND/OR REDUCED CLEARANCE

#### (57) Abstract

Methods for the identification, production and use of staphylokinase derivatives characterized by a reduced immunogenicity after administration in patients and that can be administered by single intravenous bolus injection. The derivatives of the invention are obtained by preparing a DNA fragment comprising at least the part of the coding sequence of staphylokinase that provides for its biological activity; performing in vitro site-directed mutagenesis on the DNA fragment to replace one or more codons for wild-type amino acids by a codon for another amino acid; cloning the mutated DNA fragment in a suitable vector; transforming or transfecting a suitable host cell with the vector; culturing the host cell under conditions suitable for expressing the DNA fragment; purifying the expressed staphylokinase derivative to homogeneity and chemically modifying substituted Cys residues with thiol-directed polyethylene glycol; preferably the DNA fragment is a 453 bp EcoRI-HindIII fragment of the plasmid pMEX602sakB, (pMEX.SakSTAR), the in vitro site-directed mutagenesis is performed by spliced overlap extension polymerase chain reaction and the mutated DNA fragment is expressed in E. coli strain TG1 or WK6. The invention also relates to pharmaceutical compositions comprising at least one of the staphylokinase derivatives according to the invention together with a suitable excipient, for treatment of arterial thrombosis.







п

## FOR THE PURPOSES OF INFORMATION ONLY

Codes used to identify States party to the PCT on the front pages of pamphlets publishing international applications under the PCT.

١			mosts	to the PCT on the III	ont pages or	F			- 1
1		Codes used to identify S	states party	to the r			SI	Slovenia	1
١					LS	Desouro	SK	Slovakia	- 1
1		Albania	ES	Spain	LT	Lithuania	SN	Senegal	1
1	AL		FI	Finland	LU	Luxembourg	SZ	Swaziland	- 1
1	AM	Armenia	FR	France	LV	Latvia	TD	Chad	1
1	AT	Austria	GA	Gabon	MC	Monaco	TG	Togo	
	ΑU	Australia	GB	United Kingdom	MD	Republic of Moldova	ТĴ	Tajikistan	1
1	ΑZ	Azerbaijan	GE	Georgia	MG	Madagascar	TM	Turkmenistan	l
1	BA	Bosnia and Herzegovina	GH	Ghana	MK	The former Yugoslav	TR	Turkey	1
1	BB	Barbados	GN	Guinea		Republic of Macedonia	TT	Trinidad and Tobago	
- 1	BE	Belgium	GR	Greece	ML	Mali	UA	Ukraine	
١	BF	Burkina Faso	HU	Hungary	MN	Mongolia	UG	Heanda	
-1	BG	Bulgaria	1E	Ireland	MR	Mauritania	US	United States of America	
١	BJ	Benin	IL	Israel	MW	Malawi		Uzbekistan	
- [	BR	Brazil	IS	Iceland	MX	Mexico	UZ VN	Viet Nam	
1	BY	Belarus	IT	Italy	NE	Niger		Yugoslavia	
Ì	CA	Canada	JР	Japan	NL	Netherlands	YU	Zimbabwe	
	CF	Central African Republic	KE	Kenya	NO	Norway	ZW	Zimowo	
1	CG	Congo	KG	Kyrgyzstan	NZ	New Zealand			
• •	СН	Switzerland	KP	Democratic People's	PL	Poland			
	CI	Côte d'Ivoire	•••	Republic of Korea	PT	Portugal			
	CM	Cameroon	KR	Republic of Korea	RO	Romania			
•	, CN	China	KZ	Kazakstan	RU	Russian Federation			
-	CU	Cuba	LC	Saint Lucia	SD	Sudan			
	CZ	Czech Republic	Li	Liechtenstein	SE	Sweden			
	DE	Germany	LK	Sri Lanka	SG	Singapore			
	DK	Denmark	LR	Liberia	30				
	EE	Estonia	, DIV						
	EE	Estoma							

WO 99/40198 PCT/EP99/00748

IDENTIFICATION, PRODUCTION AND USE OF STAPHYLOKINASE DERIVATIVES WITH REDUCED IMMUNOGENICITY AND/OR REDUCED CLEARANCE

5 The present invention relates to new staphylokinase derivatives with reduced immunogenicity which can be administered by continuous infusion or by single intravenous bolus injection, to their identification, production and use in the treatment of arterial thrombosis and to the preparation of a pharmaceutical composition for treating arterial thrombosis. More in particular the invention relates to the use of engineered staphylokinase derivatives for the preparation of a pharmaceutical composition for treating myocardial infarction.

Staphylokinase, a protein produced by certain strains of Staphylococcus aureus, which was shown to have profibrinolytic properties more than 4 decades ago (1, 2) appears to constitute a potent thrombolytic agent in 20 patients with acute myocardial infarction (3, 4). The staphylokinase gene has been cloned from the bacteriophages sak $\phi$ C (5) and sak42D (6) as well as from the genomic DNA (sakSTAR) of a lysogenic Staphylococcus aureus strain (7). The staphylokinase gene encodes a 25 protein of 163 amino acids, with amino acid 28 corresponding to the NH,-terminal residue of full length mature staphylokinase (6, 8, 9). The mature protein sequence of the wild-type variant SakSTAR (9) is represented in Figure 1. Only four nucleotide differences 30 were found in the coding regions of the sakφC, sak42D and sakSTAR genes, one of which constituted a silent mutation (6, 8, 9). In a plasma milieu, staphylokinase is able to dissolve fibrin clots without associated fibrinogen

35 staphylokinase is the result of reduced inhibition by  $$\alpha_2$$ -antiplasmin of plasmin.staphylokinase complex bound to fibrin, recycling of staphylokinase from the plasmin.staphylokinase complex following inhibition by

degradation (10-12). This fibrin-specificity of

 $\alpha_2$ -antiplasmin, and prevention of the conversion of circulating plasminogen.staphylokinase to plasmin.staphylokinase by  $\alpha_2$ -antiplasmin (13-15). In addition staphylokinase has a weak affinity for circulating but a 5 high affinity for fibrin-bound plasminogen (16) and staphylokinase requires NH,-terminal processing by plasmin to display its plasminogen activating potential (17). In several experimental animal models, staphylokinase appears to be equipotent to streptokinase for the 10 dissolution of whole blood or plasma clots, but significantly more potent for the dissolution of platelet-rich or retracted thrombi (18, 19). Staphylokinase is a heterologous protein and is immunogenic in man. The intrinsic immunogenicity of 15 staphylokinase, like that of streptokinase, clearly hampers its unrestricted use. Not only will patients with preexisting high antibody titers be refractory to the thrombolytic effect of these agents, but allergic side effects and occasional life-threatening anaphylaxis may 20 occur (20). Because both streptokinase and staphylokinase are heterologous proteins, it is not obvious that their immunogenicity could be reduced by protein engineering. Indeed, no successful attempts to generate active low molecular weight fragments from streptokinase have been 25 reported. In staphylokinase, deletion of the NH,-terminal 17 amino acids or the COOH-terminal 2 amino acids inactivates the molecule, which in addition is very sensitive to inactivation by site-specific mutagenesis (21).

It is therefore the object of the present invention to provide less immunogenic variants of staphylokinase having preferably a higher specific activity and/or lower plasma clearance and/or increased thrombolytic potency.

In the research that ultimately led to the present invention it was already found that the wild-type staphylokinase variant SakSTAR (9) contains three non-overlapping immunodominant epitopes, at least two of

which can be eliminated by specific site-directed mutagenesis, without inactivation of the molecule. This has been disclosed in EP-95200023.0 (22). These engineered staphylokinase variants are less reactive with antibodies elicited in patients treated with wild-type staphylokinase, and are significantly less immunogenic than wild-type staphylokinase, as demonstrated in rabbit and baboon models and in patients with peripheral arterial occlusion (22).

The present invention now relates to general 10 methods for the identification, production and use of staphylokinase derivatives showing a reduced antigenicity and immunogenicity as compared to wild-type staphylokinase as well as for variants with selective 15 derivatization with polyethylene glycol. The derivatives preferably have a higher specific activity and/or lower plasma clearance and/or increased thrombolytic potency. The derivatives have essentially the amino acid sequence of wild-type staphylokinase or modified versions thereof 20 and essentially intact biological activities, but have a reduced reactivity with a panel of murine monoclonal antibodies and/or with antibodies induced in patients by treatment with wild-type SakSTAR. The polyethylene glycol substituted ("pegylated") variants have reduced plasma 25 clearances rendering them particularly suited for use by single intravenous bolus administration. Instead of PEG other pharmaceutically acceptable macromolecules can be used.

More in particular, the invention provides for staphylokinase derivatives SakSTAR(K35X,G36X,E65X,K74X,E80X,D82X,K102X,E108X,K109X,K121X,K130X,K135X,K136X,+137X) having the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which the amino acids Lys in position 35, Gly in position 36, Glu in position 65, Lys in position 74, Glu in position 80, Asp in position 82, Lys in position 102, Glu in position 108, Lys in position 109, Lys in position 121, Lys in position 130, Lys in position 135 and/or Lys in position 136 have been replaced with other amino acids and/or in which one amino acid has been added 40 at the COOH-terminus, thus altering the immunogenicity

WO 99/40198

after administration in patients, without markedly reducing the specific activity.

Further preferred embodiments of the invention are staphylokinase derivatives listed in Tables 1, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 13, 19 and 20, having the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which the indicated amino acids have been replaced by other amino acids thus reducing the absorption of SakSTAR-specific antibodies from plasma of patients treated with staphylokinase, without reducing the specific activity.

Derivatives in which the specific activity is increased and the immunogenicity is decreased are the following:

SakSTAR(K74A, E75A, R77A), SakSTAR(K35A, E75A),

- 15 SakSTAR(E75A), SakSTAR(E80A,D82A), SakSTAR(E80A),
   SakSTAR(D82A), SakSTAR(E75A,D82A), SakSTAR(S34G,G36R,
   H43R), SakSTAR(K35A), SakSTAR(E80A), SakSTAR(D82A,S84A),
   SakSTAR(T90A), SakSTAR(Y92A), SakSTAR(K130A),
   SakSTAR(V132A), SakSTAR(S34G,G36R,H43R), SakSTAR(G36R),
- 20 SakSTAR(H43R), SakSTAR(G36R,K74R), SakSTAR(K35E),
   SakSTAR(K74Q), SakSTAR(K130T), SakSTAR(V132L),
   SakSTAR(V132T), SakSTAR(V132N), SakSTAR(V132R),
   SakSTAR(K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(G36R,K130T,K135R),
   SakSTAR(K74R,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q,K130T,K135R),
- 25 SakSTAR(G36R, K74R, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(G36R, K74Q, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(G36R, H43R, K74R, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65A, K74Q, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q, K74Q, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q, K86A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q, T71S, K74Q, K130T, K135R),
- 30 SakSTAR(K74Q,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,K130A,
  K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q,K130E,K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q,K130E,
  V132R,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,T90A,K130A,K135R),
  SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,
  E118A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,E118A,K130A,
- 35 K135R), SakSTAR(N95A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q, K109A,K130,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,E108A,K109A,

PCT/EP99/00748

K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q, K74Q, K121A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q, K74Q, N95A, E118A, K130A, K135R, K136A, +137K), SakSTAR(E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R),

- 5 SakSTAR(K35A, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65D, K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65S,K74R,E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(S34G, G36R, K74R, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65A, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65N, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (E65Q, K74R, E80A,
- 10 D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K57A, E58A, E61A, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65D, K74Q, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q, K74Q, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K35A, E65D, K74Q, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K74R, E80A, D82A, S103A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K109A,
- 15 K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R, K136A), SakSTAR(E65Q, K74Q, D82A, S84A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K35A, K74Q, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K35A, E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R).

Of these SakSTAR(E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T,

20 K135R) having the code SY19 and SakSTAR(K35A, E65Q, K74R, E80A, D82A, T90A, E99D, T101S, E108A, K109A, K130T, K135R) having the code SY161 are especially preferred.

Besides the above described substitution derivatives the invention relates to derivatives having 25 in addition an amino acid substituted with Cys. This type of substitution may result in dimerization and/or increased specific activity and/or reduced clearance and/or increased thrombolytic potency. Reduced plasma clearance is in particular obtained when the derivative 30 is substituted with polyethylene glycol.

Preferred embodiments of such staphylokinase derivatives are those wherein the Cys is chemically modified with polyethylene glycol with molecular weights up to 20 kDa. In particular embodiments selected amino 35 acids in the  $\mathrm{NH_2}\text{-}\mathrm{terminal}$  region of 10 amino acids, are substituted with Cys, which is chemically modified with polyethylene glycol with molecular weights up to 20 kDa. These derivatives are characterized by a significantly

reduced plasma clearance and maintained thrombolytic potency upon single intravenous bolus administration at a reduced dose.

More in particular the serine in position 2 or 5 3 is substituted with a cystein and the cystein is chemically modified with polyethylene glycol having a molecular weight of 5, 10 or 20 kDa. Preferred embodiments of these derivatives are SY161(S3C-MP5), SY161(S3C-P10), SY161(S3C-P20), SY19(S3C-MP5), SY19(S3C-P10) all as defined in table 20.

The presence of cysteins allows the formation of dimers of two staphylokinase derivatives of the invention.

The invention also relates to a method for producing the derivatives of the invention by preparing a DNA fragment comprising at least the part of the coding sequence of staphylokinase that provides for its biological activity; performing in vitro site-directed 20 mutagenesis on the DNA fragment to replace one or more codons for wild-type amino acids by a codon for another amino acid; cloning the mutated DNA fragment in a suitable vector; transforming or transfecting a suitable host cell with the vector; culturing the host cell under 25 conditions suitable for expressing the DNA fragment; purifying the expressed staphylokinase derivative to homogeneity and derivatizing the variant with polyethylene glycol.

Preferably the DNA fragment is a 453 bp

30 EcoRI-HindIII fragment of the plasmid pMEX602sakB (22, 23), the <u>in vitro</u> site-directed mutagenesis is preferably performed by spliced overlap extension polymerase chain reaction. Such overlap extension PCR is preferably performed with Vent DNA polymerase (New England Biolabs)

35 or Taq polymerase (Boehringer Mannheim) and with available or generated wildtype sakSTAR or sakSTAR variants as template (24).

The invention also relates to pharmaceutical compositions comprising at least one of the staphylokinase derivatives according to the invention together with a suitable excipient, for treatment of 5 arterial thrombosis. Pharmaceutical compositions, containing less immunogenic staphylokinase variants or "pegylated" staphylokinase variants as the active ingredient, for treating arterial thrombosis in human or veterinary practice may take the form of powders or 10 solutions and may be used for intravenous, intraarterial or parenteral administration. Such compositions may be prepared by combining (e.g. mixing, dissolving etc.) the active compound with pharmaceutically acceptable excipients of neutral character (such as aqueous or 15 non-aqueous solvents, stabilizers, emulsifiers, detergents, additives), and further, if necessary with dyes.

Furthermore the invention relates to the use of the staphylokinase derivatives for the treatment of 20 arterial thrombosis, in particular myocardial infarction, and to the use of staphylokinase derivatives for the preparation of a pharmaceutical composition for the treatment of arterial thrombosis, in particular myocardial infarction. In the above and the following the 25 terms "derivatives", "mutants" and "variants" are used interchangeably.

Based on the present invention other variants and improvements will be obvious for the person skilled in the art. Thus random mutagenesis is likely to generate alternative mutants with reduced immunogenicity and possibly increased functional activity, whereas deletions or substitution with other amino acids may yield additional variants with reduced immunogenicity.

The present invention will be demonstrated in 35 more detail in the following examples, that are however not intended to be limiting to the scope of the invention. In the Examples reference is made to the following figures:

Fig 1. Protein sequence of wild-type staphylokinase, SakSTAR. Numbering starts with the NH2-terminal amino acid of mature full length staphylokinase.

Fig 2. Time course of neutralizing activities (left panel) and specific IgG against administered agent (right panel) following intra-arterial infusion of SakSTAR (open circles, n= 9), SakSTAR(K74A) (closed circles, n= 11) or SakSTAR(K74A,E75A, R77A) (open squares, n= 6) in patients with peripheral arterial occlusion. The data represent median values and interquartile ranges, in μg/mL.

Fig 3. Protein sequence of wild-type staphylokinase, SakSTAR with indicated amino acid 15 substitutions.

squares: single amino acid substitutions; circles: combined (2 to 3) amino acid to Ala substitutions.

Fig. 4. Temperature stability of SakSTAR, (A);
20 SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T, K135R) (B);
SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), (C); and
SakSTAR(K35A,E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A, K130T,K135R), (D).
(○): 4°C; (●): 20°C; (▽): 37°C; (▼): 56°C; (□): 70°C.

Fig 5. Time course of neutralizing activities
25 (left panel) and specific IgG against administered agent
(right panel) following intra-arterial infusion of
SakSTAR (circles, n= 6),
SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) (squares, n= 6) or

30 6) in patients with peripheral arterial occlusion. The data represent median values and 15-85 percentile ranges, in  $\mu g/mL$ .

SakSTAR(E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R) (triangles, n=

#### **EXAMPLES**

#### 35 EXAMPLE 1

#### Epitope mapping of wild-type staphylokinase

The epitope specificity of a panel of 15 murine MAbs (22) raised against wild-type SakSTAR was determined

by real-time biospecific interaction analysis (BIA) with the BIAcore instrument (Pharmacia, Biosensor AB, Uppsala, Sweden). The MAbs were immobilized on the surface of the Sencor Chip CM5 with the Amine Coupling Kit (Pharmacia Biosensor AB) as recommended by the manufacturer (25). Immobilization was performed from protein solutions at a concentration of 20 μg/mL in 10 mmol/L sodium acetate at pH 5.0 at a flow rate of 5 μL/min during 6 minutes. This resulted in covalent attachment of 5,000 to 10,000 10 resonance unit (RU) of antibody (corresponding to 0.035 to 0.07 pmol/mm²). The SakSTAR solutions were passed by continuous flow at 20°C past the sensor surface. At least four concentrations of each analyte (range, 50 nmol/L to 50 mol/L) in 10 mmol/L HEPES, 3.4 mmol/L EDTA, 0.15 mol/L NaCl, and 0.005% Surfactant P20, pH 7.2, were injected at

NaCl, and 0.005% Surfactant P20, pH 7.2, were injected a a flow rate of 5  $\mu$ L/min during 6 minutes in the association phase. Then sample was replaced by buffer, also at a flow rate of 5  $\mu$ L/min during 6 minutes. After each cycle, the surface of the sensor chip was regenerated by injection of 5  $\mu$ L of 15 mmol/L HCl

20 regenerated by injection of 5  $\mu$ L of 15 mmol/L HCl. Apparent association ( $k_{ass}$ ) and apparent dissociation ( $k_{diss}$ ) rate constants were derived from the sensorgrams as described in detail elsewhere (26), and association equilibrium constants ( $K_A$ ) calculated as their ratio.

Determination of the equilibrium association constants for the binding of wild-type and variant SakSTAR to insolubilized MAbs (Table 1) yielded apparent association constants of 10<sup>7</sup> to 10<sup>8</sup> (mol/L)<sup>-1</sup>, which are one to two orders of magnitude lower than the apparent association constants previously obtained for the binding of these MAbs to insolubilized wild-type SakSTAR (22). If the MAbs instead of the SakSTAR variants are insolubilized, avidity effects of the bivalent MAbs are avoided. The present values are indeed in better

35 agreement with known association constants of Mabs, and therefore this "reversed" procedure was used throughout the present invention.

In the tables the column indicated with "Variant" states the various staphylokinase derivatives which are identified by listing between brackets the substituted amino acids in single letter symbols followed 5 by their position number in the mature staphylokinase sequence and by the substituting amino acids in single letter symbol; the column "Exp." indicates expression levels in mg/L, and the column "Spec. Act." indicates the specific activity in Home Units as defined in example 2. 10 Indications "17G11", "26A2" etc. refer to monoclonal antibodies binding to the indicated epitopes I, II and III as defined in reference 22. Epitope I is recognized by the antibody cluster 17G11, 26A2, 30A2, 2B12 and 3G10, whereas epitope II is recognized by the antibody cluster 15 18F12, 14H5, 28H4, 32B2 and 7F10, and epitope III by the antibody cluster 7H11, 25E1, 40C8, 24C4 and 1A10. Human plasma "Pool" indicates a plasma pool from initially 16 and subsequently 10 patients immunized by treatment with SakSTAR, "Subpool B" indicates a plasma pool from three 20 patients that absorbed less than 50% of the induced antibodies with SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A,E75A,R77A) and "Subpool C" indicates a plasma pool from 3 patients that absorbed >90% of the induced antibodies with SakSTAR(K35A, E38A, K74A, E75A, R77A) (22).

In tables 6, 7 and 8 an additional pool of plasma from 40 patients immunized by treatment with SakSTAR (Pool 40) was also used.

#### EXAMPLE 2

30 Construction, epitope mapping with murine monoclonal antibodies and absorption with pooled plasma of immunized patients, of "alanine-to-wild-type" reversal variants of "charged-cluster-to-alanine" mutants of staphylokinase

#### 1. <u>Introduction</u>

As stated above, wild-type staphylokinase
(SakSTAR variant (9)) contains three non-overlapping
immunodominant epitopes, two of which can be eliminated
by specific site-directed substitution of clusters of two

(K35A,E38A or E80A,D82A) or three (K74A,E75A,R77A) charged amino acids with Ala (22). The combination mutants SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A,E75A,R77A) in which Lys35, Glu38, Lys74, Glu75 and Arg77, and SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,

- 5 R77A,E80A,D82A) in which Lys74, Glu75, Arg77, Glu80 and Asp82 were substituted with Ala (previously identified as SakSTAR.M3.8 and SakSTAR.M8.9, respectively (22)), were found to have a reduced reactivity with murine monoclonal antibodies against two of the three immunodominant
- 10 epitopes and to absorb on average only 2/3 of the neutralizing antibodies elicited in 16 patients by treatment with wild-type SakSTAR (22). These mutants also induced less antibody formation than wild-type SakSTAR in experimental thrombolysis models in rabbits and baboons,
- 15 and in patients with peripheral arterial occlusion (22). However, their specific activities were reduced to approximately 50% of that of wild-type SakSTAR, which would be of some concern with respect to the clinical use of these compounds.
- In an effort to improve the activity and stability without loss of the reduced antibody recognition, the effect of a systematic reversal of one or more of these substituted amino acids to the wild-type residues was studied. Fourteen new mutants were
- 25 constructed, purified and characterized in terms of specific activity, reactivity with the panel of murine monoclonal antibodies, and absorption of antibodies from plasma of patients treated with wild-type SakSTAR (Table 1). The present example thus focusses on reversal from
- 30 alanine to the wild-type residue of one or more of the seven amino acids of SakSTAR listed above i.e. K35, E38, K74, E75, R77, E80 and D82.

#### 2. Reagents and Methods

35 The source of all reagents used in the present study has previously been reported (22). Restriction enzymes were purchased from Pharmacia (Uppsala, Sweden) or Boehringer Mannheim (Mannheim, Germany). T4 DNA

ligase, Klenow Fragment of E. coli DNA polymerase I and alkaline phosphatase were obtained from Boehringer Mannheim. Enzyme reactions were performed using the conditions suggested by the suppliers. Plasmid DNA was isolated using a QIAGEN-purification protocol (provided by Westburg, Leusden, The Netherlands). pMEX.602sakB (i.e. pMEX.SakSTAR) was constructed as described elsewhere (23). SakSTAR, SakSTAR(K35A,E38A), SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(E80A,D82A),

- 10 SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A,E75A,R77A) and SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A,E80A,D82A) were produced and purified
  as described elsewhere (22). Transformations of E. coli
  were performed utilizing the calcium phosphate procedure.
  DNA sequencing was performed using the dideoxy chain
- 15 termination reaction method and the Automated Laser fluorescent A.L.F. TM (Pharmacia). The chromogenic substrate (S2403) L-Pyroglutamyl-L-phenylalanyl-L-lysine-p-nitroanaline hydrochloride was purchased from Chromogenix (Belgium). 125 I-labeled fibrinogen was
- 20 purchased from Amersham (UK). All other methods used in the present example have been previously described (22,27).

#### 3. Construction of expression plasmids

- The plasmids encoding SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A, E75A), SakSTAR(E38A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(E38A,E75A), SakSTAR(K35A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,E75A), SakSTAR(E80A), SakSTAR(D82A), SakSTAR(E75A,D82A), SakSTAR(K74A) and SakSTAR(E75A) were constructed by the
- 30 spliced overlap extension polymerase chain reaction (SOE-PCR) (24), using Vent DNA polymerase (New England Biolabs, Leusden, The Netherlands), and available or generated sakSTAR variants as template. Two fragments were amplified by PCR, the first one starting from the 5'
- of the staphylokinase gene with primer

  5'-CAGGAAACAGAATTCAGGAG-3' to the region to be

  mutagenized (forward primer), the second one from the

  same region (backward primer) to the 3' end of the

staphylokinase gene with primer 5'-CAAAACAGCCAAGCTTCATTCATTCAGC-3'. The forward and backward primers shared an overlap of around 24 bp (primers not shown). The two purified fragments were then 5 assembled together in a new primerless PCR using Tag polymerase (Boehringer Mannheim). After 7 cycles (1 min at 94°C, 1 min at 70°C), the extended product was reamplified by adding the 5' and 3' end primers (see above) to the PCR reaction and by cycling 25 times (1 min 10 at 94°C, 1 min 55°C, 1 min at 72°C). The final product was purified, digested with EcoRI and HindIII and cloned into the corresponding sites of pMEX602sakB. The plasmid encoding SakSTAR(E38A,K74A,E75A,R77A) was assembled by digestion of pMEX602sakB and pMEX.SakSTAR(K35A,E38A, 15 K74A,E75A,R77A) with BpmI which cuts between the codons for K35 and E38 of SakSTAR, and ligation of the required fragments. The plasmid encoding SakSTAR(K35A,K74A,E75A, R77A) was constructed by digestion of pMEX.SakSTAR(K35A, E38A, K74A, E75A, R77A) and pMEX.SakSTAR(K74A, E75A, R77A) 20 with BpmI and religation of the required fragments. The plasmids encoding SakSTAR(K35A, E38A, E75A, R77A) and SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A,R77A) were constructed by two PCR using pMEX.SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A,E75A,R77A) as template, followed by restriction ligation and recloning into 25 pMEX602sakB.

# 4. Expression and purification of SakSTAR variants The SakSTAR variants were expressed and purified, as described below, from transformed E. coli 30 WK6 grown either in LB medium [SakSTAR(E38A,K74A,E75A, R77A), SakSTAR(K74A), SakSTAR(E75A) and SakSTAR(E75A, D82A)], or in terrific broth (TB) (28) medium [SakSTAR(K35A,K74A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,E75A, R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A, E38A,E75A), SakSTAR(K35A,E75A), SakSTAR(K35A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,E75A), SakSTAR(K35A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,E75A),

SakSTAR(E80A), and SakSTAR(D82A)].

WO 99/40198 PCT/EP99/00748

For derivatives produced in LB medium, a 20 mL aliquot of an overnight saturated culture was used to inoculate a 2 L volume of LB medium containing 100 g/mL ampicillin. After 3 hours incubation at 37°C, IPTG (200 5 mol/L) was added to induce expression from the tac promoter. The production phase was allowed to proceed for 4 hours, after which the cells were pelleted by centrifugation at 4,000 rpm for 20 min, resuspended in 1/20 volume (100 mL) of 0.01 mol/L phosphate buffer pH 6.5 and disrupted by sonication at 0°C. Cell debris were removed by centrifugation for 20 min at 20,000 rpm and the supernatant, containing the cytosolic soluble protein fraction, was stored at -20°C until purification.

For the derivatives produced in TB medium, a 4 15 mL aliquot of an overnight saturated culture in LB medium was used to inoculate a 2 L culture in terrific broth containing 100  $\mu$ g/mL ampicillin. The culture was grown with vigorous aeration for 20 hours at 30°C. The cells were pelleted by centrifugation, resuspended in 1/10

- 20 volume (200 mL) of 0.01 mol/L phosphate buffer pH 6.5 and disrupted by sonication at 0°C. The suspension was then centrifuged for 20 min at 20,000 rpm and the supernatant was stored at -20°C until purification. Cleared cell lysates containing the SakSTAR variants were subjected to
- 25 chromatography on a 1.6 x 6 cm column of SP-Sephadex, followed by chromatography on a 1.6 x 5 cm column of Q-Sepharose [variants SakSTAR(E38A,K74A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,K74A,E75A, R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,E38A, E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A,R77A) and
- 30 SakSTAR(K35A, E38A,K74A,E75A)] or by chromatography on a 1.6 x 6 cm column of phenyl-Sepharose [variants Sak-STAR(E35A,E38A,R77A), SakSTAR(E38A,E75A), SakSTAR-(K35A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,E75A), SakSTAR(K74A), SakSTAR(E75A), SakSTAR(E80A), SakSTAR(D82A) and Sak-
- 35 STAR(E75A,D82A)]. The SakSTAR containing fractions, localized by SDS-gel electrophoresis, were pooled for further analysis.

WO 99/40198 PCT/EP99/00748

#### 5. Physicochemical and biochemical analysis

Protein concentrations were determined according to Bradford (29). The specific activities of SakSTAR solutions were determined with a chromogenic 5 substrate assay carried out in microtiter plates using a mixture of 80  $\mu$ L SakSTAR solution and 100  $\mu$ L Glu-plasminogen solution prepared as described elsewhere (30) (final concentration 0.5  $\mu$ mol/L). After incubation for 30 min at 37°C, generated plasmin was quantitated by 10 addition of 20  $\mu$ L S2403 (final concentration 1 mmol/L) and measurement of the absorption at 405 nm. The activity was expressed in home units (HU) by comparison with an in-house standard (lot STAN5) which was assigned an activity of 100,000 HU (100 kHU) per mg protein as 15 determined by amino acid composition (7). SDS-PAGE was performed with the Phast System™ (Pharmacia, Uppsala, Sweden) using 10-15% gradient gels and Coomassie Brilliant blue staining. Reduction of the samples was performed by heating at 100°C for 3 min in the presence 20 of 1% SDS and 1% dithiothreitol. The specific activities of the different SakSTAR mutants determined with the chromogenic substrate assay are summarized in Table 1.

#### 6. Binding to murine monoclonal antibodies

In agreement with previous observations (22),
SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A) did not react with 4 of the 5
Mabs recognizing epitope I, whereas SakSTAR(K35A,E38A)
did not react with 3 of the 5 and SakSTAR(E80A,D82A) not
with 4 of the 5 Mabs recognizing epitope III. These

reduced reactivities were additive in SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,
K74A,E75A,R77A) and in SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A,E80A,D82A).
The reduced reactivity of SakSTAR(K74A,E75A, R77A) was
fully maintained in SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A,E75A) and in
SakSTAR(K35A, E75A,R77A), largely in SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,
E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(E38A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(E38A,E75A)
and SakSTAR(E75A), but much less in SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,
K74A,R77A) and SakSTAR(K74A), indicating that E75 is the
main contributor to the binding of the 4 Mabs recognizing

WO 99/40198

epitope I of SakSTAR. However, surprisingly, binding of epitope I antibodies to SakSTAR(E75A,D82A) was normal in two independent preparations from expression plasmids with confirmed DNA sequences. The reduced reactivity of the 3 MAbs of epitope III with SakSTAR(K35A,E38A) required both K35 and E38, as demonstrated with SakSTAR(E38A,K74A,E75A,R77A) and SakSTAR(K35A,K74A,E75A,R77A), with SakSTAR(E38A,E75A) and SakSTAR(K35A,E75A) and with SakSTAR(E38A,E75A,R77A) and SakSTAR(K35A,E75A,R77A).

The reduced reactivity of the 4 MAbs of cluster III with SakSTAR(E80A,D82A) was maintained in SakSTAR(D82A) but not in SakSTAR(E80A).

# 7. Absorption of antibodies, elicited in patients by treatment with wild-type SakSTAR

Plasma samples from 16 patients with acute myocardial infarction, obtained several weeks after treatment with SakSTAR (4, 31) were used. The staphylokinase-neutralizing activity in these samples was 20 determined as follows. Increasing concentrations of wild-type or variant SakSTAR (50  $\mu$ L volumes containing 0.2 to 1000  $\mu$ g/mL) were added to a mixture of 300  $\mu$ L citrated human plasma and 50  $\mu$ L buffer or test plasma, immediately followed by addition of 100  $\mu$ L of a mixture 25 containing thrombin (50 NIH units/mL) and CaCl, (25 mmol/L). The plasma clot lysis time was measured and plotted against the concentration of SakSTAR moiety. From this curve the concentration of staphylokinase moiety that produced complete clot lysis in 20 min was 30 determined. The neutralizing activity titer was determined as the difference between the test plasma and buffer values and was expressed in  $\mu g$  per mL test plasma. The results of the individual patients have been reported elsewhere (22). For the present invention, three plasma 35 pools were made, one from 10 patients from whom sufficient residual plasma was available, one from three patients that absorbed less than 50% of the antibodies with SakSTAR(K35A,E38A, K74A,E75A,R77A) (Subpool B) and

one from three patients that absorbed >90% of the antibodies with SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A,E75A, R77A) (Subpool C). These plasma pools were diluted (1/30 to 1/200) until their binding to SakSTAR substituted chips in the BIAcore instrument amounted to approximately 2000 RU. From this dilution a calibration curve for antibody binding was constructed using further serial two-fold dilutions. The plasma pools were absorbed for 10 min with 100 nmol/L of the SakSTAR variants, and residual binding to immobilized SakSTAR was determined. Residual binding was expressed in percent of unabsorbed plasma, using the calibration curve.

The results are summarized in Table 1. Whereas wild-type SakSTAR absorbed more than 95% of the binding 15 antibodies from pooled plasma of the 10 patients, incomplete absorption (<60%) was observed with SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,K74A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,K74A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,K74A,E75A,R77A),

- 20 E38A,K74A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A,E75A),
   SakSTAR(K74A) and SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A,E80A,D82A) but
   absorption was nearly complete with SakSTAR(K35A,E38A),
   SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(E38A,E75A,R77A),
   SakSTAR(E38A,E75A), SakSTAR(K35A,E75A,R77A),
- 25 SakSTAR(K35A,E75A), SakSTAR(E75A), SakSTAR(E80A,D82A),
   SakSTAR(E80A), SakSTAR(D82A) and SakSTAR(E75A,D82A).
   These results, surprisingly, demonstrate that
   approximately 40% of the antibodies elicited in patients
   by treatment with wild-type SakSTAR depend on K74 for
- 30 their binding (Table 1). Absorption with pooled plasma from 3 patients from which <50% of the antibodies were absorbed with SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A,E75A,R77A) (Subpool B) confirmed the predominant role of K74 for antibody recognition. As expected, absorption with pooled plasma
- 35 from 3 patients from which >95% of the antibodies were absorbed with SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A,E75A,R77A) (Subpool C) was nearly complete with all variants tested.

#### EXAMPLE 3

Comparative thrombolytic efficacy and immunogenicity of SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A) and SakSTAR(K74A) versus SakSTAR in patients with peripheral arterial occlusion

# 5 1. Purification of SakSTAR(K74A, E75A, R77A) and SakSTAR(K74A) for use in vivo

A 12 to 24 L culture (in 2 L batches) of the variants SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A), or of SakSTAR(K74A) was grown and IPTG-induced in LB medium supplemented with 100 10  $\mu$ g/mL ampicillin, pelleted, resuspended, disrupted by sonication and cleared as described above. The compounds were purified by chromatography on a 5 x 20 cm column of SP-Sephadex, a 5 x 10 cm column of Q-Sepharose and/or a 5 x 13 cm column of phenyl-Sepharose using buffer systems 15 described elsewhere (22, 23). The materials were then gel filtered on sterilized Superdex 75 to further reduce their endotoxin content. The SakSTAR variant containing fractions were pooled, the protein concentration was adjusted to 1 mg/mL and the material sterilized by 20 filtration through a 0.22  $\mu m$  Millipore filter. The methodology used to determine the biological properties of the final material required for use in vivo is described above and elsewhere (22).

#### 25 2. <u>Materials and Methods</u>

Staphylokinase-neutralizing activity in plasma was determined as described above. Quantitation of antigen-specific IgG and IgM antibodies was performed using enzyme-linked immunosorbent assays in polystyrene

30 microtiter plates essentialy as described previously (22). In the IgG assays, dilution curves of affinospecific anti-SakSTAR IgG antibodies were included on each plate. These antibodies were isolated from plasma obtained from 3 patients, after thrombolytic therapy with wild-type SakSTAR, by chromatography on protein A-Sepharose and on insolubilized SakSTAR, and elution of bound antibodies with 0.1 mol/L glycine-HCl, pH 2.8. The purity of the IgG preparation was confirmed by sodium

19

PCT/EP99/00748

dodecylsulfate polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis. In the IgM assays, titers defined as the plasma dilution giving an absorbancy at 492 nm equivalent to that of a 1/640 dilution of pooled plasma were determined and compared with the titer of baseline samples before treatment (median value 1/410, interquartile range 1/120-1/700).

#### 3. Thrombolytic efficacy

Wild-type SakSTAR or the variants SakSTAR(K74A)

10 or SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A) were administered intra-arterially at or in the proximal end of the occlusive thrombus as a bolus of 2 mg followed by an infusion of 1 mg/hr (reduced overnight in some patients to 0.5 mg/hr) in groups of 6 to 12 patients with

15 angiographically documented occlusion of a peripheral artery or bypass graft of less than 120 days duration. Patients were studied after giving informed consent, and the protocol was approved by the Human Studies Committee of the University of Leuven. Inclusion and exclusion

20 criteria, conjunctive antithrombotic treatment (including continuous intravenous heparin) and the study protocol were essentially as previously described (22).

Relevant baseline characteristics of the individual patients are shown in Table 2. The majority 25 of PAO were at the femoropopliteal level. Two iliac stent and 8 graft occlusions were included. Eight patients presented with incapacitating claudication, 5 with chronic ischemic rest pain, 7 with subacute ischemia and 7 with acute ischemia. One patient (POE) who had 2 years 30 previously been treated with SakSTAR was included in the SakSTAR(K74A) group. This patient was not included in the statistical analyses.

Table 2 also summarizes the individual treatment and outcome. Intra-arterial infusion, at a dose of 35 6.0 to 25 mg and a duration of 4.0 to 23 hrs, induced complete recanalization in 24 patients and partial recanalization in 3. Complementary endovascular procedures (mainly PTA) were performed in 17 patients and

complementary reconstructive vascular surgery following thrombolysis in 3. No patient underwent major amputation. Early recurrence of thrombosis after the end of the angiographic procedure occurred in 4 patients. Bleeding 5 complications were absent or limited to mild to moderate hematoma formation at the angiographic puncture sites except for 5 patients who required transfusion (data not shown). Intracranial or visceral hemorrhage was not observed. Circulating fibrinogen, plasminogen and 10  $\alpha_2$ -antiplasmin levels remained essentially unchanged during infusion of the SakSTAR moieties (data not shown), confirming absolute fibrin specificity of staphylokinase at the dosages used. Significant in vivo fibrin digestion occurred as evidenced by elevation of fibrin fragment 15 D-dimer levels. Intra-arterial heparin therapy prolonged aPTT levels to a variable extent (data not shown).

#### 4. Antibody induction

Antibody-related SakSTAR-, SakSTAR(K74A) - and 20 SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A)-neutralizing activity and anti-SakSTAR, anti-SakSTAR(K74A) and anti-SakSTAR(K74A, E75A,R77A) IgG, were low at baseline and during the first week after the infusion (Figure 2). From the second week on, neutralizing activity levels increased to reach 25 median values at 3 to 4 weeks of 20  $\mu$ g SakSTAR(K74A) and 2.4 μg SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A) neutralized per mL plasma in the patients treated with SakSTAR(K74A) and SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A), respectively, which is significantly lower than the median value of 93  $\mu$ g 30 wild-type SakSTAR neutralized per mL in the patients treated with SakSTAR (p= 0.024 for differences between the three groups by Kruskal-Wallis analysis and p= 0.01 and p= 0.036, respectively, for variants vs wild-type by Mann-Whitney rank sum test). The levels of

35 anti-SakSTAR(K74A) and of anti-SakSTAR(K74A, E75A, R77A)

IgG increased to median values at 3 to 4 weeks of 270 and
82 μg/mL plasma in patients treated with SakSTAR(K74A)
and SakSTAR(K74A, E75A, R77A) respectively, which is

WO 99/40198 PCT/EP99/00748

significantly lower than the median value of 1800  $\mu$ g anti-SakSTAR per mL plasma in the patients treated with SakSTAR ((p= 0.024 for differences between the three groups by Kruskal-Wallis analysis and p= 0.007 and 0.05, respectively, for variants versus wild-type by Mann-Whitney rank sum test).

The titers of anti-SakSTAR(K74A) and of anti-SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A) IgM increased from median baseline values of 1/460 and 1/410 to median values at 1 10 week of 1/510 and 1/450 in patients treated with SakSTAR(K74A) and SakSTAR(K74A, E75A, R77A), respectively, which was not significantly different from the median values of 1/320 at baseline and 1/640 at week 1 in patients treated with SakSTAR. Corresponding values at 2 15 weeks were 1/590 and 1/550 in patients given SakSTAR(K74A) and SakSTAR(K74A, E75A, R77A), not significantly different from 1/930 with SakSTAR (data not shown). The antibodies induced by treatment with SakSTAR were completely absorbed by SakSTAR but incompletely by 20 SakSTAR(K74A) and by SakSTAR(K74A, E75A, R77A) confirming the immunogenicity of the K74,E75,R77 epitope and the dominant role of K74 in the binding of antibodies directed against this epitope. The antibodies induced by treatment with SakSTAR(K74A) or SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A) 25 were completely absorbed by SakSTAR, by SakSTAR(K74A) and by SakSTAR(K74A, E75A, R77A), indicating that immunization was not due to necepitopes generated by substitution of Lys74 with Ala, but to epitopes different from the K74,E75,R77 epitope.

Thus, this example illustrates that staphylokinase variants with reduced antibody induction but intact thrombolytic potency can be generated. The present experience in 26 patients treated with SakSTAR (n= 9), SakSTAR(K74A) (n= 11) and SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A) (n= 6) combined with previous experience in 14 patients

with SakSTAR (n= 7) and SakSTAR(K35A, E38A,K74A,E75A,R77A) (n= 7) (31) and in 24 patients with SakSTAR (32), and with subsequent non-randomized

WO 99/40198 PCT/EP99/00748 22

experience in patients with SakSTAR (n= 30) with SakSTAR(K74A) (n= 12) and with SakSTAR(K74A, E75A, R77A) (n= 7) (data not shown), allows an initial estimation of the prevalence of immunization by intra-arterial 5 treatment with SakSTAR or variants with an altered K74, E75, R77 epitope [SakSTAR(K74A), SakSTAR(K74A, E75A,R77A) and SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A,E75A, R77A)]. Neutralizing activity data after 2 to 4 weeks, available in 70 patients with peripheral arterial occlusion given 10 intra-arterial SakSTAR, revealed that 56 patients (80 percent) had levels > 5  $\mu$ g compound neutralized per mL plasma. Of the patients given SakSTAR(K74A), SakSTAR(K74A, E75A, R77A) or SakSTAR(K74A, E75A, K74A, E75A, R77A), 27 of the 43 (63 percent) had neutralizing 15 activity levels of > 5  $\mu$ g compound per mL plasma. This difference is statistically significant (p= 0.05 by Fisher's exact test) indicating that the K74,E75,R77 epitope is a major determinant of antibody induction.

#### 20 EXAMPLE 4

Construction, epitope mapping with murine monoclonal antibodies and absorption with pooled plasma of immunized patients, of alanine-substitution mutants of staphylokinase

#### 25 1. Introduction

Site-directed mutagenesis was applied to residues other than "charged amino acids" in order to identify i) additional residues belonging to epitopes I and III identified with the panel of murine Mabs and ii) 30 amino acids determining absorption to antiserum from immunized patients. Since functional epitopes generally comprise more than one amino acid residue critical for antibody binding, identification of additional residues in these epitopes could lead to the construction of new 35 combination derivatives displaying a lower antigenic profile, while keeping the specific activity and the temperature stability of wild-type staphylokinase. In this example, the construction and characterization of

SakSTAR variants in which one or at most two amino acids (adjacent or in close vicinity) were substituted with alanine is described. The mutants described under this example are listed in Table 3. These variants were expressed in <a href="E.coli">E.coli</a>, purified and characterized in terms of specific activity, reactivity with the panel of murine monoclonal antibodies, and absorption of antibodies from

## 10 2. Reagents and Methods

The source of all reagents used in the present study has previously been reported (22), or is specified below. The template vector for mutagenesis, pMEX602sakB (i.e. pMEX.SakSTAR), has been described elsewhere (23).

plasma of patients treated with wild-type SakSTAR.

- 15 Restriction and modification enzymes were purchased from New England Biolabs (Leusden, The Netherlands), Boehringer Mannheim (Mannheim, Germany) or Pharmacia (Uppsala, Sweden). The enzymatic reactions were performed according to the supplier recommendation. The mutagenic
- 20 oligonucleotides and primers were obtained from Eurogentec (Seraing, Belgium). Plasmid DNA was isolated using a purification kit from Qiagen (Hilden, Germany) or the BIO 101 RPM kit (Vista, CA), as recommended.

  Transformation-competent E. coli cells were prepared by
- the well-known calcium phosphate procedure. Nucleotide sequence determination was performed on double strand plasmid DNA with the dideoxy chain termination method, using the T7 sequencing kit (Pharmacia, Uppsala, Sweden). Polymerase chain reactions (PCR) were performed using Tag
- or Vent polymerase (New England Biolabs, Leusden, The Netherlands). The recombinant DNA methods required to construct the variants described in this example are well established (22, 27).

35

# 3. Construction of expression plasmids

The variants SakSTAR(Y17A,F18A), SakSTAR(F104A), SakSTAR(F111A), SakSTAR(Y9A), SakSTAR(Y91A),

SakSTAR(Y92A), SakSTAR(I87A), SakSTAR(I106A) and SakSTAR(I120A) were constructed with the Chameleon
Double-Stranded Site-Directed Mutagenesis kit from
Stratagene (La Jolla, USA), using the pMEX.SakSTAR vector
as template, and following instructions of the supplier.
The mutagenic oligonucleotides (not shown) were used in
combination with the selection-primer LY34 5'
CAAAACAGCCGAGCTTCATTCATTCAGC, which destroys the unique
HindIII site located 3' to the staphylokinase encoding
gene in pMEX.SakSTAR and allows to counter-select the
non-mutant progeny by HindIII digestion. The deletion of

- non-mutant progeny by HindIII digestion. The deletion of the HindIII site was in most cases correlated with the presence of the desired mutation introduced by the mutagenic oligonucleotide. The variant SakSTAR(I133A),
- 15 was constructed by performing a polymerase chain reaction on the pMEX.SakSTAR plasmid using the primer 818A located at the 5' end of the sakSTAR gene
  - (5' CAGGAAACAGAATTCAGGAG) and the mutagenic primer LY58 (5' TTCAGCATGCTGCAGTTATTTCTTTTCTGCAACAACCTTGG). The
- 20 amplified product (30 cycles: 30 sec at 94°C, 30 sec at 50°C, 30 sec at 72°C) was purified, digested with EcoRI and PstI, and ligated into the corresponding sites of pMEXSakSTAR. The variants SakSTAR(I128A), SakSTAR(L127A) and SakSTAR(N126V) were constructed by performing a
- 25 polymerase chain reaction using the primer 818A located at the 5' end of the sakSTAR gene and mutagenic primers (not shown). The amplified product (30 cycles: 1 sec at 94°C, 1 sec at 50°C, 10 sec at 72°C) was purified, digested with EcoRI and StyI, and ligated into the 30 corresponding sites of pMEXSakSTAR.

The variant SakSTAR(F125A) was constructed by performing two consecutive PCR reactions (30 cycles: : 30 sec at 94°C, 30 sec at 50°C, 30 sec at 72°C). In the first reaction, a fragment of pMEX.SakSTAR was amplified 35 with the prim rs 818A and a mutagenic primer. This amplified fragment was then used as template in a second PCR reaction with a mutagenic primer in order to further

elongate the fragment downstream of the Styl site present

in the sakSTAR gene (corresponding to amino acids 130-131 of SakSTAR). The resulting product was digested with EcoRI and StyI, and ligated into the corresponding sites of pMEXSakSTAR.

- The plasmids encoding all the other variants listed in Table 3 were constructed by direct PCR or by the spliced overlap extension polymerase chain reaction (SOE-PCR) (24) using pMEX.SakSTAR or available plasmids encoding SakSTAR variants as template. Two fragments were amplified by PCR (30 cycles: 1 sec at 94°C, 1 sec at 50°C, 10 sec at 72°C), the first one starting from the 5' end (primer 818A) of the staphylokinase gene to the region to be mutagenized (forward primer), the second one from this same region (backward primer) to the 3' end of the gene with primer 818D
  - (5' CAAACAGCCAAGCTTCATTCATCAGC). The forward and backward primers shared an overlap of around 24 bp (primers not shown). The two purified fragments were then assembled together in a second PCR reaction with the
- 20 external primers 818A and 818D (30 cycles: 1 sec at 94°C, 1 sec at 50°C, 10 sec at 72°C). The amplified product from this final reaction was purified, digested with EcoRI and HindIII and ligated into the corresponding site of pMEX.SakSTAR. For each construction, the sequence of
- 25 the variant was confirmed by sequencing the entire SakSTAR coding region.

7

# 4. Expression and purification of SakSTAR variants The SakSTAR variants were expressed and

- 30 purified, as described below, from transformed <u>E. coli</u> grown in terrific broth (TB) medium (28). A 2 to 4 mL aliquot of an overnight saturated culture in LB medium was used to inoculate a 1 to 2 L culture in terrific broth supplemented with 100  $\mu$ g/mL ampicillin. The culture
- 35 was incubated with vigorous aeration and at 30°C. After about 16 hours incubation, IPTG (200  $\mu$ mol/L) was added to the culture to induce expression from the tac promoter. After 3 hours induction, the cells were pelleted by

WO 99/40198

centrifugation at 4,000 rpm for 20 min, resuspended in 1/10 volume of 0.01 mol/L phosphate buffer pH 6-6.5 and disrupted by sonication at 0°C. The suspension was centrifuged for 20 min at 20,000 rpm and the supernatant 5 was stored at 4°C or at -20°C until purification. The material was purified essentially as described above (Example 2): cleared cell lysates containing the SakSTAR variants were subjected to chromatography on a 1.6 x 5 cm column of SP-Sephadex, followed by chromatography on a 1.6 x 8 cm column of phenyl-Sepharose. The SakSTAR containing fractions, localized by SDS-gel electrophoresis, were pooled for further analysis.

26

### 5. Physicochemical and biochemical analysis

Protein concentrations were determined according to Bradford (29). SDS-PAGE was performed with the Phast SystemTM (Pharmacia, Uppsala, Sweden) using 10-15% gradient gels and Coomassie Brillant blue staining, and the specific activities of SakSTAR solutions were determined with a chromogenic substrate assay carried out in microtiter plates (as described in example 2). The specific activity of the different

# 25 6. Reactivity of SakSTAR variants with a panel of murine monoclonal antibodies

SakSTAR variants are summarized in Table 3.

The methodology used to determine the reactivity of the SakSTAR variants with a panel of murine monoclonal antibodies was described in example 1 above.

The results are summarized in Table 3 (the layout of this Table corresponds to the layout of Table 1, as described in example 1). Apparent association constants at least 10-fold lower than those of wild-type staphylokinase were considered as significant and are indicated in bold type 35 in the table.

In order to obtain a comprehensive inventory of the properties of Ala-substitution variants of the SakSTAR molecule, 67 plasmids encoding variants with substitution of a single or two adjacent amino acids with Ala were constructed, expressed and purified. Together with the 35 charged residue to Ala-substitution variants previously described (22, and example 2), this analysis covers all residues in SakSTAR except Gly, Ala and Pro, as illustrated in Figure 3. Eight of the variants could not be obtained in purified form, primarily as a result of low expression levels, 11 variants were inactive, 56 had a reduced specific activity, and 27 had a maintained or increased specific activity (≥100 kHU/mg). The yields of purified material from cultures of expressed plasmids were 16 mg/L (median, 10 to 90 percentile range 4 to 41 mg/L). SDS polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis consistently showed one main band with Mr≈ 16,000, usually representing 95% of total protein (not shown).

Substitution of K35, N95, S103 or K135 with Ala yielded variants with specific activities of ≥200 kU/mg. Substitution of W66, Y73 or E75 with Ala reduced the 20 reactivity of the variants with ≥3 antibodies of epitope cluster I, of H43 or V45 with Ala that with 3 antibodies from epitope cluster II and of V32, K35, D82 and K130 with Ala that with ≥3 antibodies of epitope cluster III.

# 25 7. Absorption of antibodies, elicited in patients by treatment with SakSTAR

For the present example, the three plasma pools, as described in example 2 were used. The methodology used to evaluate the absorption with 30 wild-type staphylokinase and with SakSTAR variants, of antibodies elicited in patients treated with SakSTAR, is described in detail in example 2. The results are summarized in Table 3. Whereas wild-type SakSTAR and most of the variants analyzed in this example absorbed more 35 than 95% of the binding antibodies from pooled plasma of the 10 patients, incomplete absorption (<60%) was observed with SakSTAR(Y73A), and with SakSTAR(K74A). The predominant role of Lys74 for antibody recognition has

28

been demonstrated previously (see example 2). The present results indicate that Tyr73 participates to the same major epitope as Lys74, or, alternatively, that substitution at Tyr73 may indirectly induce a structural 5 modification of the "K74-epitope". Absorption with pooled plasma from 3 patients from which >95% of the antibodies were absorbed with SakSTAR(K35A,E38A,K74A,E75A,R77A) (Subpool C, see example 2) was nearly complete with most variants tested.

10

#### EXAMPLE 5

Construction, epitope mapping with murine monoclonal antibodies and absorption with pooled plasma of immunized patients, of staphylokinase variants with substitution of S34, G36 and/or H43

The natural variant Sak42D differs from SakSTAR in three amino acids and corresponds to SakSTAR(S34G, G36R, H43R). Sak42D is characterized by reduced reactivity with some murine antibodies of epitope clusters II and 20 III and a slightly reduced absorption of antibodies from plasma of patients treated with SakSTAR (Table 4). Mutagenesis of these residues in SakSTAR revealed that the reduced reactivity with epitope cluster III and with immunized patient plasma could be ascribed to the G36R 25 substitution, the H43R substitution mediated the reduced reactivity with epitope cluster II but had no effect on the reactivity with immunized patient plasma, whereas the S34A substitution had no effect. The G36R substitution could be combined with the K74R but not with the K74A 30 substitution, without significant reduction of the specific activity (Table 4).

#### EXAMPLE 6

Construction, epitope mapping with murine monoclonal antibodies and absorption with pooled plasma of immunized patients, of staphylokinase variants with substitution of K35, E65, Y73, K74, E80+D82, N95, K130, V132 and/or K135

Based on the results of the alaninesubstitution analysis in example 4, K35, N95 and K135
were selected for further analysis because SakSTAR(K35A),
SakSTAR(N95A) and SakSTAR(K135A) had a two-fold increased
10 specific activity, Y73 and K74 because SakSTAR(Y73A) and
SakSTAR(K74A) had a markedly reduced reactivity with
antibodies from epitope cluster I and diminished
absorption of antibodies from plasma of patients
immunized by treatment with SakSTAR, and K35, E80+D82,
15 K130 and V132 because SakSTAR(K35A), SakSTAR(E80A,D82A),
SakSTAR(K130A) and SakSTAR(V132A) had a reduced
reactivity with antibodies from epitope cluster III.

In an effort to maximize the activity/ antigenicity ratio, these amino acids were substituted 20 with other amino acids than Ala. As summarized in Table 5, substitution of K35 with A, E or Q revealed that SakSTAR(K35A) had the most interesting properties, substitution of Y73 with F, H, L, S or W did not rescue the marked reduction in specific activity, and K74 25 confirmed its key role in binding of antibodies from immunized patient plasma, the best specific activity/ antigenicity ratios being obtained with SakSTAR(K74Q) and SakSTAR(K74R). SakSTAR(E80A,D82A) was preferred over the single residue variants SakSTAR(E80A) or SakSTAR(D82A) 30 because of its somewhat lower reactivity with immunized patient plasma. SakSTAR(N95A) could not be further improved by substitution of N95 with E, G, K or R and it was unable to confer its increased specific activity to variants containing K74A or K135R. Finally SakSTAR(K130A)

35 was outperformed in terms of specific activity by SakSTAR(K130T) and SakSTAR(V132A) by SakSTAR(V132R).

WO 99/40198

30

#### EXAMPLE 7

Construction, epitope mapping with murine monoclonal antibodies and absorption with pooled plasma of immunized patients of combination variants of SakSTAR(K130T,K135R)

5 and SakSTAR(E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R) with K35A, G36R, E65X, K74X and selected other amino acids

In the present and the following examples an additional plasma pool was made from 40 patients obtained several weeks after treatment with SakSTAR (Pool 40). The 10 original pool from 10 patients is further identified as Pool 10. The absorption of staphylokinase-specific antibodies was quantified as described above and elsewhere (22).

The SakSTAR(K130T,K135R) variant was taken as a 15 template for additive mutagenesis because of its high specific activity with a moderate reduction of binding to antibodies of epitope cluster III and absorption of antibodies from immunized patient plasma (Table 6). Addition of G36R, K74R, or K74Q or both to the template 20 did not markedly reduce the specific activity, reduced the reactivity with monoclonal antibodies against epitope cluster III (G36R substitution) and decreased the absorption of antibodies from immunized patient plasma (K74R or K74Q substitution). Combination of E65A or E65Q 25 with K74Q in the SakSTAR(K130T,K135R) template reduced the absorption of antibodies from Pool 10 and Pool 40 to around 50 and 60 percent respectively, without markedly reducing the specific activity. Addition substitution of selected amino acids in the SakSTAR(E650, K740, K130T, 30 K135R) template did not further reduce the antibody absorption from Pool 10 or Pool 40. Surprisingly, the

absorption from Pool 10 or Pool 40. Surprisingly, the substitution of K136 with A and the addition of K in position 137 resulted in a marked increase in specific activity, as measured in the chromogenic substrate assay.

Combination of the SakSTAR(E80A, D82A) and Sak-

Combination of the SakSTAR(E80A,D82A) and Sak-STAR(K130T,K135R) templates, did not affect the specific activity and had a reduced reactivity with epitope cluster III antibodies (Table 7). Therefore the Sak-

STAR(E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) template was selected for further mutagenesis. Addition of K74R and even more of K74Q drastically reduced the reactivity with immunized patient plasma. Finally, addition of E65D or of K35A or 5 E65S to the SakSTAR(K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) or SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T, K135R) templates yielded variants with intact specific activity which only bound ≤45 of the antibodies of pooled immunized patient plasma and less than 15 percent of the subpool reacting for more 10 than 50 percent with the K74,E75,R77 epitope.

#### EXAMPLE 8

Characterization of selected variants of staphylokinase with intact specific activity and less than 50%

15 <u>adsorption of pooled SakSTAR specific human antibodies</u> <u>elicited in patients by treatment with wild-type SakSTAR</u>

### 1. Introduction

Twenty three of the variants constructed and characterized in the above examples combined the

20 properties of a residual specific activity of ≥100 kHU/mg and ≤50 percent absorption with the pool of antisera obtained from 10 patients treated with wild-type SakSTAR. The results are summarized in Table 8. Results obtained with Subpool B and Subpool C and with the pool of 40

25 patients treated with wild-type SakSTAR are included. SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K35A,E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) and SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,E118A,K130A,K135R,K136A,∇137K) were selected for further characterization.

# 2. <u>Fibrinolytic properties of SakSTAR variants in human</u> plasma in vitro

The fibrinolytic and fibrinogenolytic

35 properties of the SakSTAR variants were determined as previously described. Dose- and time-dependent lysis of 

125I-fibrin labeled human plasma clots submerged in human plasma was obtained with the selected variants (Table 9).

Spontaneous clot lysis during the experimental period was ≤5% (not shown). Equi-effective concentrations of test compound (causing 50% clot lysis in 2 hrs; C<sub>50</sub>), determined graphically from plots of clot lysis at 2 hrs 5 versus the concentration of plasminogen activator (not shown), ranged from 0.11  $\pm$  0.01 to 0.24  $\pm$  0.04 g/mL at which the residual fibrinogen levels ranges between 92 ± 30 and 97 ± 30 percent of baseline (Table 9). The concentrations of compound causing 50% fibrinogen 10 degradation in 2 hrs in human plasma in the absence of fibrin were determined graphically from dose-response curves (not shown). These values (mean ± SD of 3 independent experiments) ranged from 14 ± 3.2 to 29 ± 3.1  $\mu$ g/mL (Table 9). Surprisingly the very high specific 15 activity of SakSTAR(E65Q, K74Q, N95A, E118A, K130A, K135R,  $K136A, \nabla 137K)$  in the chromogenic assay was not associated with an increased thrombolytic potency in a plasma milieu.

The temperature stability of selected SakSTAR variants

The temperature stability of preparations of
SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,
E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) and SakSTAR(K35A,E65D,K74Q,E80A,
D82A,K130T,K135R), dissolved to a concentration of 1.0

25 mg/mL in 0.15 mol/L NaCl, 0.01 mol/L phosphate buffer, pH
7.5 at various temperatures is illustrated in Fig. 4. At
temperatures up to 37°C, all compounds remained fully
active for up at least three days. At 56°C and 70°C the
three variants were however less stable than wild-type
30 SakSTAR.

# 4. <u>Pharmacokinetic properties of SakSTAR variants</u> following bolus injection in hamsters

The pharmacokinetic parameters of the disposition of SakSTAR variants from blood were evaluated in groups of 4 hamsters following intravenous bolus injection of 100  $\mu$ g/kg SakSTAR variant. SakSTAR-related antigen was assayed using the ELISA described elsewhere.

The ELISA was calibrated against each of the SakSTAR variants to be quantitated. Pharmacokinetic parameters included: initial half-life (in min),  $t1/2\alpha = \ln 2/\alpha$ ; terminal half-life (in min),  $t1/2\beta = \ln 2/\beta$ ; volume of the 5 central (plasma) compartment (in mL),  $V_c = dose/(A+B)$ ; area under the curve (in  $\mu$ g.min.mL<sup>-1</sup>), AUC= A/ $\alpha$  + B/ $\beta$ ; and plasma clearance (in mL.min<sup>-1</sup>), Clp= dose/AUC (33).

The disposition rate of staphylokinase-related antigen from blood following bolus injection of 100  $\mu$ g/kg 10 of the selected SakSTAR variants in groups of 4 hamsters could adequately be described by a sum of two exponential terms by graphical curve peeling (results not shown), from which the pharmacokinetic parameters summarized in Table 10 were derived. The pharmacokinetic parameters of the mutants were not markedly different from those of wild type SakSTAR. Initial plasma half-lives (t1/2( $\alpha$ )) ranged between 2.0 and 3.2 min and plasma clearances (Clp) between 1.6 and 4.1 mL/min.

#### 20 EXAMPLE 9

Comparative thrombolytic efficacy and immunogenicity of SakSTAR(K740,E80A,D82A, K130T,K135R) and SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) versus SakSTAR in patients with peripheral arterial occlusion

## 25 1. Purification for use in vivo

Eighteen liter cultures (in 2 L batches) of the variants SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T, K135R) and SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) were grown for 20 hours in terrific broth medium (28), supplemented with 100 μg/mL ampicillin and induced with IPTG during the last 3 hours. The cells were pelleted, resuspended in 1/10 volume of 0.01 mol/L phosphate buffer, pH 6.0, disrupted by sonication and cleared by centrifugation. The compounds were purified by chromatography on a 10 x 7 cm column of SP-Sepharose, equilibrated with 0.01 mol/L phosphate buffer, pH 6.0 and eluted with a 1 mol/L Nacl gradient (3 column volumes). The fractions containing SakSTAR variant were pooled, solid NaCl was added to a

PCT/EP99/00748 WO 99/40198 34

concentration of 2.5 mol/L and the material was chromatographed on a 10 x 20 cm column of phenyl-Sepharose followed by stepwise elution with 0.01 mol/L phosphate buffer, pH 6.0. The materials were 5 desalted on a 10 x 45 cm column of Sephadex G25, concentrated by application on a 5 x 10 cm column of SP-Sepharose with stepwise elution with 1.0 mol/L NaCl and finally gel filtered on a 6 x 60 cm column of Superdex 75 equilibrated with 0.15 m NaCl, 0.01 mol/L 10 phosphate buffer, pH 7.5 to further reduce their endotoxin content. The SakSTAR variant containing fractions were pooled, the protein concentration was adjusted to 1 mg/mL and the material sterilized by filtration through a 0.22 m Millipore filter. The 15 methodology used to determine specific activity,

endotoxin contamination, bacterial sterility and toxicity in mice is described above and elsewhere (22). The purity of the preparation was evaluated by SDS gel electrophoresis on 10% gels to which 40 g of compound was 20 applied.

Out of culture volumes of 18 liters of SakSTAR variant, 840 mg of SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A, D82A,K130T,K135R) with a specific activity of 140 kHU/mg and 800 mg Sak-STAR(E65D, K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) with a specific 25 activity of 150 were purified. The endotoxin content was <0.1 and 0.26 IU/mg. Gel filtration on HPLC revealed a single main symmetrical peak in the chromatographic range of the column, representing >98% of the eluted material (total area under the curve) (not shown). SDS gel 30 electrophoresis of 40 g samples revealed single main components (not shown). Preparations sterilized by filtration proved to be sterile on 3 day testing as described elsewhere (22). Intravenous bolus injection of SakSTAR variants in groups of 5 mice (3 mg/kg body 35 weight), did not provoke any acute reaction, nor reduced weight gain within 8 days, in comparison with mice given

an equal amount of saline (not shown).

Wild-type SakSTAR or the variants SakSTAR(K74Q, E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) or SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A, K130T,K135R) were administered intra-arterially at or in 5 the proximal end of the occlusive thrombus as a bolus of 2 mg followed by an infusion of 1 mg/hr (reduced overnight in some patients to 0.5 mg/hr) in groups of 15, 6 and 6 patients respectively with angiographically documented occlusion of a peripheral artery or bypass graft 10 of less than 30 days duration. Patients were studied after giving informed consent, and the protocol was approved by the Human Studies Committee of the University of Leuven. Inclusion and exclusion criteria, conjunctive antithrombotic treatment (including continuous intravenous heparin) and the study protocol were essentially as previously described (22).

Relevant baseline characteristics of the individual patients and results of treatment and outcome are shown in Table 11. Intra-arterial infusion, at a dose 20 of 3.5 to 27 mg and a duration of 2 to 44 hrs, induced complete recanalization in 22 patients and partial recanalization in 5. Complementary endovascular procedures (mainly PTA) were performed in 13 patients and complementary reconstructive vascular surgery following 25 thrombolysis in 5. One patient underwent major amputation. Bleeding complications were usually absent or limited to mild to moderate hematoma formation at the angiographic puncture sites (data not shown). One patient, given wild-type SakSTAR suffered a non-fatal 30 intracranial bleeding, one (BUE) a retroperitoneal hematoma and two (MAN and STRO) a gastro-intestinal bleeding.

Circulating fibrinogen, plasminogen and  $\alpha_2$ -antiplasmin levels remained unchanged during infusion of the SakSTAR moieties (data not shown), reflecting absolute fibrin specificity of these agents at the dosages used (data not shown). Significant in vivo fibrin digestion occurred as evidenced by elevation of fibrin

fragment D-dimer levels. Intra-arterial heparin therapy prolonged aPTT levels to a variable extent (data not shown).

### 5 3. Antibody induction

Staphylokinase-neutralizing activity in plasma and antigen-specific IgG antibodies were quantitated essentialy as described above and elsewhere (22). Antibody-related SakSTAR-, SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,

- 10 K130T,K135R) and SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,
   K130T,K135R) -neutralizing activity and anti-SakSTAR,
   anti-SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) and
   anti-SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) IgG, were
   low at baseline and during the first week after the
- infusion (Figure 5). From the second week on, neutralizing activity levels increased to reach median values at 3 to 4 weeks of 9 μg SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A, K130T,K135R) and 0.5 μg SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A, K130T,K135R) neutralized per mL plasma in the patients
- 20 treated with the corresponding moieties, respectively, as compared to median value of 24 μg wild-type SakSTAR neutralized per mL in the 15 patients treated with SakSTAR. The levels of anti-SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) and of anti-SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,
- D82A,K130T,K135R) IgG increased to median values at 3 to 4 weeks of 420 and 30  $\mu$ g/mL plasma in patients treated with the corresponding moieties, respectively, as compared to a median value of 590  $\mu$ g anti-SakSTAR per mL plasma in the patients treated with SakSTAR (Figure 5).
- The prevalence of immunization, defined as neutralizing activities in plasma after 2 to 4 weeks exceeding 5 g/ml was 3 of 6 patients (50 percent) with SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A, D82A,K130T,K135R), 1 of 6 patients (17 percent) with SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), as compared to
- 35 56 of 70 patients (80 percent) with SakSTAR. This difference is statistically highly significant (p= 0.01 by 2 x 3 Chi square analysis).

The antibodies induced by treatment with SakSTAR were completely absorbed by SakSTAR but incompletely by SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) and by SakSTAR(E65D,K74R, E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) (Table 12).

- 5 Antibodies induced by treatment with Sak-STAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), detectable in 4 of the 6 patients, were completely (≥90 percent) absorbed by SakSTAR, by SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T, K135R) and by SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), indicating that
- 10 immunization was not due to necepitopes generated by substitution of wild-type amino acids. Antibodies induced by treatment with SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A, K130T,K135R) detectable in one patient (URB) were completely absorbed with SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,
- 15 K130T,K135R) and with SakSTAR(E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A, K130T,K135R) but incompletely (85%) with wild-type SakSTAR, suggesting that a small fraction of the induced antibodies might be directed against a necepitope in the variant used for infusion.

20

### EXAMPLE 10

Construction and absorption with pooled plasma of immunized patients of combination variants of SakSTAR(E650,K740,K130T,K135R) and other selected amino acids

### 1. Introduction

In a final round of additive substitution mutagenesis, the SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,K130T, K135R) variant was taken as a template because it displayed a high specific activity with a significant reduction of absorption (to 65 percent) of antibodies from pooled immunized patient plasma (Pool 40). The intermediate variants which were relevant for the composition of the finally selected variants are summarized in Table 13.

35 Addition of K35A, D82A and S84A, of T90A,E99D and T101S or of E108A and K109A reduced the antibody absorption to around 50 percent, whereas the combined addition of D82A,S84A and E108A, K109A reduced it to 41 percent.

Substitution of K136A combined with the addition of a Lys at the COOH terminus (-137K) increased the specific activity in a purified system but not in a plasma milieu nor in a hamster pulmonary embolism model (not shown),

5 and further reduced the absorption of antibodies from pooled patient plasma to 30 percent. Finally, addition of the K35A, and T90A,E99D,T101S substitutions to this template yielded a mutant with intact thrombolytic potency which only bound 24 percent of the antibodies of pooled immunized patient plasma.

Based on this analysis, SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A, S84A,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R, K136A, $\nabla$ 137K), (SY118), and SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S, E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A, $\nabla$ 137K), (SY141), were selected for further characterization. In addition, SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74R,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S, E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A, $\nabla$ 137K), (SY145) with a Lysin position 74, was constructed and evaluated.

# 20 2. <u>Pharmacokinetic properties of SakSTAR variants</u> following bolus injection in hamsters

The disposition rate of staphylokinase-related antigen from blood following bolus injection of 100  $\mu$ g/kg of the selected SakSTAR variants in groups of 4 hamsters could adequately be described by a sum of two exponential terms by graphical curve peeling (results not shown). The pharmacokinetic parameters of the mutants were derived from these plasma disappearance curves not markedly different from those of wild type SakSTAR (results very similar to those of table 10, data not shown).

### EXAMPLE 11

Characterization of selected variants derived from SakSTAR(E650, K740, K130T, K135R)

# 35 1. Fibrinolytic properties of selected SakSTAR variants towards human plasma in vitro

Dose- and time-dependent lysis of <sup>125</sup>I-fibrin labeled human plasma clots submerged in human plasma was

obtained with the three selected variants (Table 14). Spontaneous clot lysis during the experimental period was  $\leq 5\%$  (not shown). Equi-effective concentrations of test compound (causing 50% clot lysis in 2 hrs;  $C_{50}$ ),

- 5 determined graphically from plots of clot lysis at 2 hrs versus the concentration of plasminogen activator (not shown), ranged from 0.15  $\pm$  0.02 to 0.19  $\pm$  0.01  $\mu$ g/ml at which no significant fibrinogen degradation occurred. The concentrations of compound causing 50% fibrinogen
- 10 degradation in 2 hrs in human plasma in the absence of fibrin were determined graphically from dose-response curves (not shown). These values (mean  $\pm$  SD of 3 independent experiments) ranged from 7.0  $\pm$  0.6 to 24  $\pm$  3.6  $\mu$ g/ml (Table 14).

15

30

2. <u>Temperature stability of selected SakSTAR variants</u>

The temperature stability of preparations of SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A, $\nabla$ 137K), SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,T90A,

- 20 E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A, $\nabla$ 137K), and SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q, K74R,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A, K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A, $\nabla$ 137K) dissolved to a concentration of 1.0 mg/ml in 0.15 M NaCl, 0.01 M phosphate buffer, pH 7.5 at various temperatures. At
- 25 temperatures up to 37°C, all compounds remained fully active for up to at least three days. At 56°C and 70°C the variants were generally less stable than wild type SakSTAR (results very similar to those of Figure 4, data not shown).

#### EXAMPLE 12

Comparative thrombolytic efficacy and immunogenicity of SakSTAR(E650, K740, D82A, S84A, E108A, K109A, K130T, K135R, K136A, V137K), (SY118), SakSTAR(K35A, E650, K740, D82A, S84A, T90A, E99D, T101S, E108A, K109A, K130T, K135R, K136A, VV137K).

5 T90A, E99D, T101S, E108A, K109A, K130T, K135R, K136A, V∇137K),
(SY141), and SakSTAR(K35A, E65Q, K74R, D82A, S84A, T90A,
E99D, T101S, E108A, K109A, K130T, K135R, K136A, ∇137K),
(SY145), in patients with peripheral arterial occlusion

Large scale purification and conditioning of SakSTAR
 variants for use in vivo

Material was purified to homogeneity out of culture volumes of 18 liters. The endotoxin content was below 2 IU/mg. Gel filtration on HPLC revealed a single main symmetrical peak in the chromatographic range of the column, representing >98% of the eluted material (total area under the curve) (not shown). SDS gel electrophoresis of 30 μg samples revealed single main components. Preparations sterilized by filtration proved to be sterile on 3 day testing. Intravenous bolus injection of SakSTAR variants in groups of 5 mice (3 mg/kg body weight), did not provoke any acute reaction, nor reduced weight gain within 8 days, in comparison with mice given an equal amount of saline (not shown).

Groups of 6 patients with angiographically
25 documented peripheral arterial occlusion (PAO) were
studied. Relevant baseline characteristics of the
individual patients are shown in Table 15. Table 16
summarizes the individual treatment and outcome.
Intra-arterial infusion, at a dose of 6 to 24 mg and a
30 duration of 4 to 29 hrs, induced complete recanalization
in most patients. Circulating fibrinogen, plasminogen and
α<sub>2</sub>-antiplasmin levels remained essentially unchanged
during infusion of the SakSTAR variants (data not shown),
reflecting absolute fibrin specificity of these agents at
35 the dosages used. Antibody-related SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,
D82A,S84A,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A,∇137K)-, SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,

K109A, K130T,K135R,K136A, $\nabla$ 137K) - and SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q, K74R,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D, T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R, K136A, $\nabla$ 137K) -neutralizing activity, were low at baseline and during the first week after the infusion (Table 17).

- 5 From the second week on neutralizing activity levels increased to reach median values at 3 to 4 weeks of 19  $\mu$ g SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A, $\nabla$ 137K), (SY118), 0.7  $\mu$ g SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,
- 10 K136A,  $\nabla$ 137K), (SY141), and 4.3  $\mu$ g SakSTAR(K35A, E65Q, K74R, D82A, S84A, T90A, E99D, T101S, E108A, K109A, K130T, K135R, K136A,  $\nabla$ 137K), (SY145), neutralized per ml plasma in the patients treated with the respective compounds, which for SY141 and SY145, but not for SY118 is lower than the
- 15 median value of 12  $\mu$ g wild type SakSTAR neutralized per ml in 69 patients treated with wild type SakSTAR.

Overt immunization (neutralizing activity at 3 to 4 weeks of 5 g compound per ml plasma) was observed in 56 of 70 patients treated with SakSTAR, in 5 of the 6 patients exposed to SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A,V137K), (SY118), only in 2 of the 6 patients given SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A,V137K), (SY141), and in 1 of the 3 patients given SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74R,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A,V137K), (SY145).

The results with respect to immunogenicity of the main variants studied in patients are summarized in Table 18. Clearly, variants SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A, 30 K130T,K135R) and SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,T90A, E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T, K135R,K136A,V137K) have a significantly reduced immunogenicity when compared to the wild type protein.

#### EXAMPLE 13

Construction, purification and characterization of cysteine-substitution mutants of staphylokinase

#### 1. Introduction

Site-directed mutagenesis was applied to substitute exposed amino acids with single cysteine residues in order to construct i) homodimeric forms of staphylokinase, upon formation of an intermolecular disulfide bridge, and ii) polyethylene glycol-conjugated 10 molecules (PEG-derivatives). The aim of this example was twofold: first, the clearance can be reduced by increasing the size of the injected molecule (via dimerization or conjugation with large molecule such as PEG) and second, PEG-derivatives have also been shown to 15 induce a reduced immunoreactivity in animal models (for review, see ref. 34). In both cases, a prolonged half-life in vivo could help to reduce the pharmacological dose of staphylokinase in patients. This reduction could be accompanied with a reduced immunogenic 20 reaction against the thrombolytic agent, thus enhancing its pharmacological activity as a thrombolytic agent.

In this example, the construction and characterization of two SakSTAR variants in which one single amino acid was substituted with cysteine is 25 described. The mutants described under this example are listed in Table 19. These variants were expressed in E. coli, purified and characterized in terms of specific activity, fibrinolytic properties in human plasma in vitro and pharmacokinetic properties following bolus 30 injection in hamsters.

#### 2. Reagents and Methods

The source of all reagents used in the present study has previously been reported (22), or is specified 35 below. The template vector for mutagenesis, pMEX602sakB (i.e. pMEX.SakSTAR), has been described elsewhere (23). Restriction and modification enzymes were purchased from New England Biolabs (Leusden, The Netherlands),

Boehringer Mannheim (Mannheim, Germany) or Pharmacia (Uppsala, Sweden). The enzymatic reactions were performed according to the supplier recommendation. The mutagenic oligonucleotides and primers were obtained from 5 Eurogentec (Seraing, Belgium). Plasmid DNA was isolated using a purification kit from Qiagen (Hilden, Germany), as recommended. Transformation-competent E. coli cells were prepared by the well-known calcium phosphate procedure. Nucleotide sequence determination was 10 performed on double strand plasmid DNA with the dideoxy chain termination method, using the T7 sequencing kit (Pharmacia, Uppsala, Sweden). Polymerase chain reactions (PCR) were performed using Taq polymerase from Boehringer Mannheim (Mannheim, Germany). The recombinant DNA methods 15 required to construct the variants described in this example are well established (22, 27).

# 3. Construction of expression plasmids

The variants SakSTAR(K102C) and SakSTAR(K109C), 20 were constructed by the spliced overlap extension polymerase chain reaction (SOE-PCR) (24) using pMEX.SakSTAR encoding SakSTAR as template. Two fragments were amplified by PCR (30 cycles: 1 sec at 94°C, 1 sec at 50°C, 10 sec at 72°C), the first one starting from the 5' 25 end (primer 818A) of the staphylokinase gene to the region to be mutagenized (forward primer), the second one from this same region (backward primer) to the 3' end of the gene with primer 818D (5' CAAACAGCCAAGCTTCATT-CATTCAGC). The forward and backward primers shared an 30 overlap of around 24 bp (for the construction of K102C: TAT GAT AAG AAT TGC AAA AAA GAA GAA (backward) and TTC TTC TTT TTT GCA ATT CTT ATC ATA (forward), for the construction of K109C: AAA AAG AAA CGT GCT CTT TCC CTA (backward) and TAG GGA AAG AGC ACG TTT CTT TTT 35 (forward)). The two purified fragments were then assembled together in a second PCR reaction with the external primers 818A and 818D (30 cycles: 1 sec at 94°C,

1 sec at 50°C, 10 sec at 72°C). The amplified product

from this final reaction was purified, digested with ECORI and HindIII and ligated into the corresponding site of pMEX.SakSTAR. For each construction, the sequence of the variant was confirmed by sequencing the entire coding 5 region.

# 4. Expression and purification of SakSTAR variants

The SakSTAR variants were expressed and purified, as described below, from transformed E. coli 10 grown in terrific broth (TB) medium (28). A 2 to 4 mL aliquot of an overnight saturated culture in LB medium was used to inoculate a 1 to 2 L culture in terrific broth supplemented with 100  $\mu g/mL$  ampicillin. The culture was incubated with vigorous aeration and at 30°C. After 15 about 16 hours incubation, IPTG (200 \( \mu \text{mol/L} \)) was added to the culture to induce expression from the tac promoter. After 3 hours induction, the cells were pelleted by centrifugation at 4,000 rpm for 20 min, resuspended in 1/10 volume of 0.01 mol/L phosphate buffer pH 6-6.5 and 20 disrupted by sonication at 0°C. The suspension was centrifuged for 20 min at 20,000 rpm and the supernatant was stored at 4°C or at -20°C until purification. The material was purified essentially as described above (Example 2): cleared cell lysates containing the SakSTAR 25 variants were subjected to chromatography on a 1.6 x 5 cm column of SP-Sephadex, followed by chromatography on a 1.6 x 8 cm column of phenyl-Sepharose. The SakSTAR containing fractions, localized by SDS-gel electrophoresis, were pooled for further analysis.

30

### 5. Biochemical analysis

Protein concentrations were determined according to Bradford (29). SDS-PAGE was performed with the Phast System<sup>TM</sup> (Pharmacia, Uppsala, Sweden) using 10-15% gradient gels and Coomassie Brillant blue staining, and the specific activities of SakSTAR solutions were determined with a chromogenic substrate assay carried out in microtiter plates (as described in

further analysis.

example 2). The specific activity of the different SakSTAR variants are summarized in Table 19.

Mutant SakSTAR(K102C) was essentially monomeric as visualized by SDS-PAGE and Coomassie Brillant blue 5 staining. Its specific activity was comparable to that of wild-type staphylokinase. In contrast, SakSTAR(K109C) showed a propensity to form dimers (> 60%). This resulted in a markedly increased specific activity in the plasminogen-coupled chromogenic substrate assay (see 10 Table 19). Upon reduction with dithiothreitol (DTT) (20-fold molar excess during 1.5 hour at 37°C) and alkylation with iodoacetamide (100-fold molar excess during 1 hour at 37°C), the K109C dimer is converted into a stable monomer and its resulting specific activity is 15 within the expected range towards wild-type staphylokinase (Table 19). This result confirms that formation of homodimers is the unique determinant for this large increase in specific activity. Dimeric SakSTAR(K109C) was separated from monomeric 20 SakSTAR(K109C) by chromatography on Source S (Pharmacia) (5 x 50mm). Loading buffer was 10 mM phosphate, pH 6.0 and dimeric SakSTAR(K109C) was eluted by a salt gradient (up to 1 M) in the same buffer. The dimeric SakSTAR(K109C) (>95% pure) containing fractions, 25 localized by SDS-gel electrophoresis, were pooled for

# 6. <u>Chemical crosslinking of cysteine mutants of SakSTAR</u> with polyethylene glycol

The thiol group of the cysteine mutant SakSTAR(K102C) was targeted for coupling with an activated polyethylene glycol, OPSS-PEG (Shearwater Polymers Europe, Enschede, The Netherlands). OPSS-PEG is a 5 kDa PEG molecule carrying a single activated thiol group at one end that react specifically at slightly alkaline pH with free thiols. Modification of SakSTAR(K102C) was achieved by incubating the molecule (100 μM) with a three-fold excess of SS-PEG in a 5 mM

phosphate, pH 7.9 solution at room temperature. The extent of the reaction was monitored by following the release of 2-thiopyridone from OPSS-PEG at 412 nm. After reaction (about 15 min), the excess of OPSS-PEG was 5 removed by purifying the derivatized SakSTAR(K102C-PEG) on a 1.6 x 5 cm column of SP-Sephadex as described above (see Example 2). The SakSTAR(K102C-PEG) containing fractions, localized by optical density at 280 nm, were pooled for further analysis. SDS-PAGE analysis and 10 Coomassie blue staining confirmed that PEG crosslinking on SakSTAR(K102C) was quantitative. As shown in Table 19, the specific activity of the PEG-derivative was only marginally affected when compared to that of wild-type staphylokinase.

15

# 7. <u>Fibrinolytic properties of SakSTAR variants in human</u> plasma in vitro

The fibrinolytic and fibrinogenolytic properties of SakSTAR variants were determined as 20 previously described. Dose- and time-dependent lysis of 125 I-fibrin labeled human plasma clots submerged in human plasma was obtained with four molecules: SakSTAR(K109C) as dimer and as monomer (after reduction and alkylation with iodoacetamide), the monomeric SakSTAR(K102C) and the 25 PEG-derivatized SakSTAR(K102C). Spontaneous clot lysis during the experimental period was ≤5% (not shown). Equi-effective concentrations of test compound (causing 50% clot lysis in 2 hrs; C<sub>50</sub>), determined graphically from plots of clot lysis at 2 hrs versus the concentration of 30 plasminogen activator (not shown), were comparable to that of SakSTAR, for monomeric SakSTAR(K109C) and SakSTAR(K102C) (Table 19). However, it was observed that the  $C_{50}$  for clot lysis by dimeric SakSTAR(K109C) was only 0.12  $\mu$ g/ml, which is approximately three-fold lower than 35 for wild-type staphylokinase. In contrast, a  $C_{50}$  of 0.60  $\mu$ g/ml was measured for SakSTAR(K102C-PEG), which is only two-fold higher than for wild-type staphylokinase. Thus,

dimerization of SakSTAR via disulfide bridges or increasing the size of the molecule via PEG-derivatization does not preclude the fibrinolytic activity of staphylokinase. While a PEG-molecule appears to reduce the diffusion and therefore fibrinolytic potency of the derivatized staphylokinase within a fibrin clot, dimerization of staphylokinase results in a synergistic fibrinolytic effect on human fibrin clots.

# 10 8. <u>Pharmacokinetic properties of dimeric SakSTAR(K109C)</u> and SakSTAR(K102C-PEG) following bolus injection in hamsters

The pharmacokinetic parameters of the disposition of dimeric SakSTAR(K109C) and SakSTAR(K102C-PEG)

15 from blood were evaluated in groups of 4 hamsters following intravenous bolus injection of 100 μg/kg SakSTAR variant. SakSTAR-related antigen was assayed using the ELISA described elsewhere. The ELISA was calibrated against each of the SakSTAR variants to be quantitated. Pharmacokinetic parameters included: initial half-life (in min), t1/2α= ln2/α; terminal half-life (in min), t1/2β= ln2/β; volume of the central (plasma) compartment (in mL), VC= dose/(A+B); area under the curve (in μg.min.mL<sup>-1</sup>), AUC= A/α + B/β; and plasma clearance (in mL.min<sup>-1</sup>), Clp= dose/AUC (32).

The disposition rate of staphylokinase-related antigen from blood following bolus injection of 100 μg/kg of the selected SakSTAR variants in groups of 4 hamsters could adequately be described by a sum of two exponential terms by graphical curve peeling (results not shown), from which the pharmacokinetic parameters t1/2α and Clp, summarized in Table 19 were derived. The pharmacokinetic parameters of dimeric SakSTAR(K109C) and SakSTAR-(K102C-PEG) were markedly different from those of wild type SakSTAR. Initial plasma half-lives (t1/2(α)) were 3.6 and 3.0 min and plasma clearances (Clp) were 0.52 and 0.32 mL/min, for dimeric SakSTAR(K109C) and SakSTAR-(K102C-PEG), respectively. These results may be due to

WO 99/40198 48

the increase of the Stokes radius of SakSTAR as a result of the dimerization or crosslinking with PEG. According to size-exclusion chromatography on Superdex50 by HPLC, dimeric SakSTAR(K109C) and SakSTAR(K102C-PEG) have 5 apparent molecular weights of 33 kDa and 40 kDa, respectively.

### EXAMPLE 14

Construction, purification and characterization of 10 cysteine-substitution mutants of variants of staphylokinase with reduced immunogenicity

#### 1. Introduction

Based on the results of example 13, additional polyethylene glycol derivatives of SakSTAR variants were 15 constructed, purified and characterized. The least immunogenic variants SakSTAR(E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), (SY19), and SakSTAR (K35A, E65Q, K74Q, D82A, S84A, T90A, E99D, T101S, E108A, K109A, K1-30T, K135R, K136A,  $\nabla$ 137K), (SY141), were used as templates, 20 with the proviso that the COOH-terminus of the latter was reverted to the wild type sequence, S84A was replaced with E80 and K74Q replaced with K74R, yielding Sak-STAR(K35A, E65Q, K74R, E80A, D82A, T90A, E99D, T101S, E108A, K109A, K130T, K135R), (SY161). The introduced cysteine, 25 which functions as acceptor of the polyethylene glycol molecule was located in the amino terminal region (preferably, but not exclusively, the Ser in position number 3 of the mature staphylokinase variant) in order to be released upon activation of staphylokinase (release 30 of the 10 NH,-terminal amino acids); finally polyethylene glycol molecules of different molecular weights (M 5,000 to 20,000) were used, substituted with either OPSS or maleimide.

The mutants described under this example are 35 listed in Table 20. These variants were expressed in E.coli, purified and characterized in terms of specific activity, fibrinolytic properties in human plasma in vitro, pharmacokinetic properties following bolus

PCT/EP99/00748 WO 99/40198 49

injection in hamsters, thrombolytic properties following bolus injection in a hamster pulmonary embolism model, and absorption of antibodies from pooled immunized patient plasma (Pool 40).

5

#### 2. Reagents and Methods

The source of all reagents used in the present study has previously been reported (22), or is specified below. The template vector for mutagenesis, pMEX602sakB 10 (i.e. pMEX.SakSTAR), has been described elsewhere (23). Restriction and modification enzymes were purchased from New England Biolabs (Leusden, The Netherlands), Boehringer Mannheim (Mannheim, Germany) or Pharmacia (Uppsala, Sweden). The enzymatic reactions were performed 15 according to the supplier recommendation. The mutagenic oligonucleotides and primers were obtained from Eurogentec (Seraing, Belgium). Plasmid DNA was isolated using a purification kit from Qiagen (Hilden, Germany), as recommended. Transformation-competent E. coli cells 20 were prepared by the well-known calcium phosphate procedure. Nucleotide sequence determination was performed on double strand plasmid DNA with the dideoxy chain termination method, using the T7 sequencing kit (Pharmacia, Uppsala, Sweden). Polymerase chain reactions 25 (PCR) were performed using Taq polymerase from Boehringer Mannheim (Mannheim, Germany). The recombinant DNA methods required to construct the variants described in this

#### 30 3. Construction of expression plasmids

example are well established (22, 27).

The variants SakSTAR(S3C, E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), (SY19(S3C)), SakSTAR(S2C, S3C, E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), (SY19(2SC, 3SC)), SakSTAR(S3C, K35A, E65Q, K74Q, D82A, S84A, T90A, E99D, T101S, E108A, K109A, 35 K130T, K135R, K136A,  $\nabla$ 137K), (SY141(S3C)), SakSTAR(S2C, S3C, K35A, E65Q, K74Q, D82A, S84A, T90A, E99D, T101S, E108A, - $K109A, K130T, K135R, K136A, \nabla 137K), (SY141(S2C, S3C)), Sak-$ STAR(S3C, K35A, E65Q, K74Q, E80A, D82A, T90A, E99D, T101S, E108A,

K109A, K130T, K135R), (SY160(S3C)) and SakSTAR(S3C, K35A, E65Q, K74R, E80A, D82A, T90A, E99D, T101S, E108A, K109A, K130T, K135R), (SY161(S3C)), were constructed by the spliced overlap extension polymerase chain reaction 5 (SOE-PCR) (24) using pMEX.SakSTAR encoding SakSTAR as template, two fragments were amplified by PCR (30 cycles: 1 sec at 94°C, 1 sec at 50°C, 10 sec at 72°C), the first one starting from the 5' end (primer 818A) of the staphylokinase gene to the region to be mutagenized 10 (forward primer), the second one from this same region (backward primer) to the 3' end of the gene with primer 818D (5' CAAACAGCCAAGCTTCATTCATTCAGC). The forward and backward primers shared an overlap of around 24 bp. The two purified fragments were then assembled together in a 15 second PCR reaction with the external primers 818A and 818D (30 cycles: 1 sec at 94°C, 1 sec at 50°C, 10 sec at 72°C). The amplified product from this final reaction was purified, digested with EcoRI and HindIII and ligated into the corresponding site of pMEX.SakSTAR. For each 20 construction, the sequence of the variant was confirmed by sequencing the entire SakSTAR coding region.

# 4. Expression and purification of SakSTAR variants

The SakSTAR variants were expressed and
25 purified, as described below, from transformed E. coli
grown in terrific broth (TB) medium (28). A 2 to 4 mL
aliquot of an overnight saturated culture in LB medium
was used to inoculate a 1 to 2 L culture in terrific
broth supplemented with 100 µg/mL ampicillin. The culture
30 was incubated with vigorous aeration and at 30°C. After
about 16 hours incubation, IPTG (200 µmol/L) was added to
the culture to induce expression from the tac promoter.
After 3 hours induction, the cells were pelleted by
centrifugation at 4,000 rpm for 20 min, resuspended in
35 1/10 volume of 0.01 mol/L phosphate buffer pH 6-6.5 and
disrupted by sonication at 0°C. The suspension was
centrifuged for 20 min at 20,000 rpm and the supernatant

was stored at 4°C or at -20°C until purification. The

material was purified essentially as described above (Example 2): cleared cell lysates containing the SakSTAR variants were subjected to chromatography on a 1.6 x 5 cm column of SP-Sephadex, followed by chromatography on a 1.6 x 8 cm column of phenyl-Sepharose. The SakSTAR containing fractions, localized by SDS-gel electrophoresis, were pooled for further analysis.

### 5. Biochemical analysis

20

10 Protein concentrations were determined according to Bradford (29). SDS-PAGE was performed with the Phast System<sup>TM</sup> (Pharmacia, Uppsala, Sweden) using 10-15% gradient gels and Coomassie Brillant blue staining, and the specific activities of SakSTAR
15 solutions were determined with a chromogenic substrate assay carried out in microtiter plates (as described in example 2).

# 6. Chemical crosslinking of cysteine mutants of SakSTAR with polyethylene glycol

The thiol group of the cysteine mutants was targeted for coupling with an activated polyethylene glycol, either OPSS-PEG or MAL-PEG (Shearwater Polymers Europe, Enschede, The Netherlands). OPSS-PEG is a 5 kDa 25 PEG molecule carrying a single activated thiol group at one end that reacts specifically at slightly alkaline pH with free thiols. MAL-PEG is a 5 kDa, 10 kDa or 20 kDa molecule carrying a maleimide group that reacts specifically with thiol groups under mild conditions in the 30 presence of other functional groups. Modification of the variants was achieved by incubating the molecule (100  $\mu$ M) with a three-fold excess of OPSS-PEG or MAL-PEG in a 5 mM phosphate, pH 7.9 solution at room temperature. After reaction (about 15 min), the excess of OPSS-PEG or 35 MAL-PEG was removed by purifying the derivatized SakSTAR variant on a 1.6 x 5 cm column of SP-Sephadex as described above (see Example 2). The "pegylated" SakSTAR variant containing fractions, localized by optical densi-

35

ty at 280 nm, were pooled for further analysis. SDS-PAGE analysis and Coomassie blue staining confirmed that PEG crosslinking was quantitative. As shown in Table 20, the specific activities of the PEG-derivatives were only marginally affected when compared to that of wild-type staphylokinase.

# 7. <u>Fibrinolytic properties of SakSTAR variants in human</u> plasma in vitro

- The fibrinolytic and fibrinogenolytic properties of SakSTAR variants were determined as previously described. Dose- and time-dependent lysis of \$^{125}I\$-fibrin labeled human plasma clots submerged in human plasma was obtained with all molecules tested.
- 15 Equi-effective concentrations of test compound (causing 50% clot lysis in 2 hrs;  $C_{50}$ ), determined graphically from plots of clot lysis at 2 hrs versus the concentration of plasminogen activator (not shown), were comparable to or only slightly lower than that of SakSTAR (Table 20). The
- 20  $C_{50}$  for clot lysis by variants derivatized with P20 (PEG with  $\underline{M}_r$  20 kDa) was about twice as high as the non-derivatized variants. Thus increasing the size of the molecule via PEG-derivatization does not markedly affect the fibrinolytic activity of staphylokinase. The
- 25 PEG-molecules appear to reduce the diffusion and therefore fibrinolytic potency of the derivatized staphylokinase within a fibrin clot, but this appears to be less pronounced with variants substituted in their NH<sub>2</sub>-terminal region which is released during processing of staphylokinase than with variants substituted in the core of the molecule (cfr. Tables 19 and 20).
  - 8. Pharmacokinetic properties of SakSTAR variants chemically modified with polyethylene glycol following bolus injection in hamsters

The pharmacokinetic parameters of the disposition of the pegylated variants from blood were evaluated in groups of 4 hamsters following intravenous

53

bolus injection of 100  $\mu$ g/kg SakSTAR variant. SakSTAR-related antigen was assayed using the ELISA described elsewhere. The ELISA was calibrated against each of the SakSTAR variants to be quantitated.

5 Pharmacokinetic parameters included: initial half-life (in min), t1/2α = ln2/α; terminal half-life (in min), t1/2β = ln2/β; volume of the central (plasma) compartment (in mL), VC= dose/(A+B); area under the curve (in μg.min.mL<sup>-1</sup>), AUC= A/α + B/β; and plasma clearance (in mL.min<sup>-1</sup>), Clp= dose/AUC (32).

The disposition rate of staphylokinase-related antigen from blood following bolus injection of 100 µg/kg of the selected SakSTAR variants in groups of 4 hamsters could adequately be described by a sum of two exponential terms by graphical curve peeling (results not shown), from which the plasma clearances Clp, summarized in Table 20 were derived. The clearances of pegylated variants were markedly different from those of wild type SakSTAR and were inversely proportional to the molecular weight of the PEG molecules, with an average reduction of 5-fold with PEG 5 kDa, 10-fold with PEG 10 kDa and 30-fold with PEG 20 kDa. These results may be due to the increase of the Stokes radius of SakSTAR as a result of crosslinking with PEG.

25

### EXAMPLE 15

Comparative thrombolytic efficacy and clearance of Sak-STAR(S3C-P20,E65D,K74R, E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R),
(SY19(S3C-P20)), in two patients with acute myocardial

30 <u>infarction</u>

Large scale purification and conditioning of the SakSTAR variant for use in vivo

Material was purified to homogeneity out of culture volumes of 18 liters. The endotoxin content was 35 below 1 IU/mg. Gel filtration on HPLC revealed a single main symmetrical peak in the chromatographic range of the column, representing >98% of the eluted material (total area under the curve) (not shown). SDS gel

electrophoresis of a 30 μg sample revealed single main component. The preparation sterilized by filtration proved to be sterile on 3 day testing as described in methods. Intravenous bolus injection of the SakSTAR
5 variant in 5 mice (3 mg/kg body weight), did not provoke any acute reaction, nor reduced weight gain within 8 days, in comparison with mice given an equal amount of saline (not shown).

Two patients with acute myocardial infarction

10 were given a bolus injection of 5 mg SY19(S3C-P20). These
patients had a complete recanalization of the occluded
infarct-related artery as determined by coronary
angiography at 90 min after the bolus injection. The
material was cleared from the plasma with an initial

15 half-life of 3 to 4 hours, as compared to 4 to 6 minutes
for wild-type SakSTAR. These data confirm that pegylated
variants of SakSTAR may be useful for thrombolytic
therapy by single bolus injection at a reduced dose.

# 20 CONCLUSION

In summary, the present invention shows that staphylokinase variants with markedly reduced antibody induction but intact thrombolytic potency can be generated. This observation constitutes the first case in 25 which a heterologous protein, with the use of protein engineering techniques, is rendered significantly less immunogenic in man without reducing its biological activity. In addition, the present invention shows that selective chemical modification of staphylokinase or its 30 variants with polyethylene glycol of varying molecular weights is feasible, resulting in a reduction of the plasma clearance proportional to the molecular weight. In the preferred embodiment an amino acid in the NH2-terminal region of staphylokinase, the portion that is removed by 35 processing, is substituted with Cys and the introduced thiol group is chemically modified with OPSS-PEG or MAL-PEG. This results in homogeneous products which, upon single intravenous bolus injection in experimental

55

animals and in patients have a maintained thrombolytic potency at markedly reduced doses.

Alanine-to-wild-type" reversal variants of "charged-cluster-to-alanine" mutants of SakSTAR: Association constants (KA x 107 mol/L-1) for the binding to insolubilized murine monoclonal antibodies (Mabs), and absorption (percent) of antibodies of immunized patient plasma Table 1:

									murine MAbs	IAbs	ļ						•	•	
Variant	Exp.	Spec. Act.		Epi	lope l		H		Epitope	L		_	Γ	Epitope	L		25	SakSTAR patient	nt plasme
	_	(kU/mg)	17611	26A2	30A2 2	2B12 3C	3C10   18F1	12 TAH3	28H4	3282	7FIO		23E1	# 100 100 100 100 100 100 100 100 100 10	74C4	e Y	8	Subpool B	Subpool
SakSTAR		130	22	1	2.9	F 8:	æ.	7.4	é	-	7.4	eş-	4	5.4	67	9.0	86	6	ě
SakSTAR(K35A.E38A)		26	15	22	4.2	1.9	=	0	15	12	2.2	<b>₽</b>	40.1	9.1	0.1	1.0	93	16	96
SakSTAR(K74A.E75A.R77A)		110	=	<.01	<0.1	<0.1 <0.	1.	11	78	4	3.3	2.4	=	4.0	2.1	6.0	55	<b>£</b>	86
SakSTAR(K35A.E38A,K74A.E75A.R77A)		50	=	<0.1	<0.1	<0.1 <0.	1 130	36	92	15	2.0	6.	<b>d.1</b>	<b>6</b> .1	2	1.2	22	4	93
SakSTAR(E38A,K74A,E75A,R77A)		43	=	<0.1	<0.2 <	<0.1 <0.	140	39	92	2	2.1	1.	3.2	3.7	9.1	Ξ	ક્ર	4	\$6
SakSTAR(K35A, K74A,E75A.R77A)			9.2	<0.1	0.15 <	<0.1 <0.	1 52	7	53	œ	2.3	9.1	1.8	<b>&amp;</b>	<b>8</b> .	8.0	\$	43	86
SakSTAR(K35A.E38A.E75A.R77A)		4	=	0.3	0.1 0	0.2 <0.1	1 75	8.6	12	7.3	9.1	9.1	<0.1	<b>6</b> .	0.53	25.	92	81	94
SakSTAR(K35A.E38A.K74A.R77A)		14	œ	2.9	<0.1 2	2.0 0.33	3	53	31	01	2.0	9.1	<0.1	<0.1	0.63	0.74	99	20	93
SakSTAR(K35A.E38A.K74A.E75A)		61	13	<0.1	0.1	<0.1 <0.1	1 180	4	37	15	1.6	₹	<0.1	<del>2</del> .	7	0.45	84	4	33
SakSTAR(E38A.E75A.R77A)		88	=	9.0	0.15 0.4	4 0.3	7	12	2	0	2.0	<b>6</b>	5.6	4.7	Ξ	0.81	95	88	28
SakSTAR(E38A,E75A)		99	91	0.3	<0.1	<0.1 0.9	- 26	=	2	8.9	2.0	₽ 7.	20	4. 80	13	9.1	16	8	95
SakSTAR(K35A.E75A.R77A)		89	9.2	<0.1	<0.1 <0.	).1 <0.1	8	7.0	13	=	3.3	1.	1.5	<b>6</b> .	9.0		90 90	88	95
SakSTAR(K35A,E75A)		150	11	0.12	<0.1 0.	0.16 0.14	4	7.2	13	9.2	4.2	9.	<b>8</b> 9.	9.	4.	1.5	8	93	8
SakSTAR(K74A)		901	12	7.6	0.17 4.	4 2.1	55	2	33	4	3.6	2.9	4	4.9	3.4	7.1	89	45	95
SakSTAR(E75A)		140	13	1.2	<0.1 <0.1	.1 46.1	4	8.5	4	12	3.4	4.5	<u>«</u>	5.0	1.2	2.1	86	93	95
SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A,E80A,D82A)		20	4	<0.1	<0.1 <0.	 .6	180	6	33	6	3.7	40.1	9.5	9.1	<b>6</b>	7.7	<b>\$</b>	53	68
SakSTAR(E80A,D82A)		130	7.3	15	2.1 6.5	5.9	- 62	9.1	8.4	7.8	6.1	9.1	9.1	9.1	<u>6</u> .	44.0	68	83	93
SakSTAR(E80A)		95	13	13	3.3 7.9	2	35	7.4	1.1	9.8	2.1	60.1	91	3.6		1.7	8	93	95
SakSTAR(D82A)		091	11	12 4	.8 7.3	=	3	7.8	11	12	2.7	6.1	0.18	40.1	₽.	2.3	95	93	95
SakSTAR(E75A,D82A)		0/1	70	5	3.1 6.6	5 7.2	9	8.1	51	4	4.9	0.17	0.7	9.5	0.1	4.	98	95	98
	1	1					4												-

Apparent association constants ≥ 10-fold lower than those of wild-type SakSTAR are represented in bold type; Spec. Act. ≥ 100.000 HU/mg represented in bold type; ≤60% absorption represented in bold type.

Baseline characteristics and treatment outcome of the patients with peripheral arterial occlusion treated with SakSTAR (K74A) or SakSTAR (K74A, E75A, R77A) Table 2:

Compound Patient Id.	Gender	Age (yrs)	Clinical ischemia	Locus of occlusion	Age of occlusion (days)	Length of occlusion (cm)	Recanalization by thrombolysis	Total dose of thrombolytic agent	Total duration of infusion (hrs)	Additional therapy
SakSTAR MEE	11.	67	Rest pain	Leti SFA	30	80	complete	7.0	5.0	PTA
FOR	Σ	89	Claudication	Left 1A (stent)	14	18	complete	6.5	4.5	PTA + stent
	:	í			Ş	,	•	•	,	
DAN	Σι	2 (	Claudication	Kight SFA	S :	; ه	complete	 	5.5	PTA
BEK	<b>L</b> (	3 ;	Kest pain	Left F1 graft	∞ ,	ያ -	complete	<b>×</b> 9	82 :	PTA
DAN E	L,		Acute	radial artery	7	•	compiete	6	<u>`</u>	PIA + stent
TOR	Σ	89	Claudication	Right SFA (popliteal	50	13	complete	6.0	4.0	PTA + femoropopliteal bypass
CLA	Σ	74	Acute	Ancurysm) Left PA	51	90	complete	0	7.0	graft
MAN	Σ	65	Acute	Left EIA (stent)	4	20.	complete	6.5	5.4	(amputation left digit V)
MAT	Σ	\$	Subacute	Right FP graft	٣	45	complete	8.0	0.9	$\odot$
Mean ± SEM SakSTAR(K74A)	1	65±3.0		•	17 ± 5.6	21 ± 5.8		9.7 ± 1.7	9.1 ± 2.7	
LIE	Σ	70	Subacute	Right FF graft	10	87	complete	=	0.6	PTA
ENC	Σ	20	Claudication	Right SFA	28	10	сотрете	12	01	PTA
COX	ഥ	48	Claudication	Right PA graft	25	7	partial	15	15	PTA
MAN	Ľ,	89	Claudication	Right SFA	≥ <b>1</b> 20	6	complete	9.0	7.0	PTA
VHE	Σ	47	Acute	Right IF graft	01	54	complete	<u>&amp;</u>	16	Surgical graft revision
MUL	Œ	51	Acute	Right IF and FP graft	_	63	complete	91	20	PTA
BUR	<b>u.</b> 1	67	Rest pain	Right TF trunc	9.0	38	partial	8	21	
	_ 2	3 5	Kest pain	Left AF graft	23	82	complete	<u>2</u>		•
	Σ:	<del>2</del> 5	Subacute	Right IF trunc	7	<u>R</u>	partial	0.9		rt-PA, surgical graft lengthening
V BE	Σ	ŝ	Subacute	Right BA (embolism)	70	28	complete	18	23	Stent right SC artery, first rib
SME	ш	50	Subacute	TF trunc	82	32	complete	21	16	None
MOL	Σ	19	Subacute	Right PA	4	, ×	atelemon	<u> </u>	:	
Mean + SEM		10			22+0.7	177.36	2324			
SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A)	75A,R77	) (1			4.C ± C4	* :: o + :: c c		7:1 7 61	K: 1 T 01	
JAC	ட	65	Acute	Right BA and UA	0.3	v:	complete	14	12	•
MAE	Σ	74	Rest pain	Left SFA	9	, <b>Ç</b>	complete	· 0	7.0	PTA
CRA	Œ.	52	Claudication	Right IA and FA	<u> 4</u>	28 78 78	complete	25	23	PTA + stent
!				artery		}		1	1	
ADB	Σ	<b>8</b> 9	Claudication	Left SFA	8	12	complete	0.6	7.0	PTA
N DON	Σ	<u> </u>	Subacute	Left SFA	14	! 0	complete	0.6	7.0	PTA
DEL	Ι Σ	2	Acute	Right FT graft	3	42	complete	9.0	7.0	PTA
Mean ± SEM		65±3.3			22±14	24±7.8		13 ± 2.6	11+26	

AF: aortofemoral; BA: brachial artery; CIA: common iliac artery; FF: femorofibular; FP: femoropopliteal; FT: femorotibial; IA: iliac artery; IF: iliofemoral artery; PTA, percutaneous transluminal angioplasty; SFA: superficial femoral artery; TF: tibiofibular; UA: ulnar artery. \*Previous treatment with SakSTAR in 1994

Alanine-substitution variants of SakSTAR: Association constants (K<sub>A</sub> x 10<sup>7</sup>mol/L<sup>-1</sup>) for binding to insolubilized murine monoclonal antibodies (Mab) and absorpt<del>io</del>n (percent) of antibodies of immunized patient plasma Table 3:

(percent) of antibodies of immunized patient plasma		inizea pa	Helli	DIRECTION												Γ	,		
							-	ľ	E COL	Sier II	<u> </u>			Epitope cluster III	-H		l	SakSTAR patient plasma	кшя
Variant	Exp.	Spec. Act. (kU/mg)	11011	26A2 30A2 2B12 3G10	30A7 7	E17 35		11		18F12 14HS 28H4 32B2 71	Ē	HILL	73EI -	E C	24C4	1410	Pool	Subpool B	Subpool C
	,	16		F	0.0	8.6	#	F	1	1	-	4.0		5.4	£.	9:0	86	43	93
SakSTAK		<u> </u>	7.9	. 1	7.4 19	35	- 22	22	<u>*</u>	41 4	=======================================	9:0	=	91	6.3	2.0]			
SakSTAR(S34G,G36R,H43R)	·	120	. 9	=	33 7	= 5.	<u>\$</u>	60.1	69.1	22	7.7	₽,	c0.1	<b>.</b> 0.1	0.15	1.7	81	92	\$1
	ш						<u> </u>												
OAKO TAKILADI	}	9		1		92 97	12	23	_	2	0.4	<u></u>	3.9	8.0	4.5	3.8	8	95	\$\$
SukSTAR(DSA.K6A)		<u> </u>	2	<del>-</del>				: :	: ;	9		100		=	<u>«</u>	0.751	8	\$6	95
SukSTAR(K8A,K10A)		<del>2</del> 2	<b>8</b> :	<b>•</b>	5.1 29	e 5	- 5	•	97	<u></u>		66.			2 :		: 2	ž	ŏ
SukSTAR(Y9A)	24	78	32	49	6.6 2	2.3 16	4	8.4	8	4	97	2.4	9	9.6	=	<u></u>	\$	£	2
SakSTAR(KIIA,DI3A,DI4A)	9																		;
SukSTAR(D13A)	<u> </u>	79	2.4	6.1	2.0 3	3.7 3.4	=	6.1	2,4	4.4	8.7	<b>?</b> ]	2.4	=	3.6	-09 -19	\$	3	ક
SukSTAR(DI4A)	2	8	-S	5	4.0	6.6 3.1	<u> </u>	1.7	13	21	2.2	2.7	0.9	3.2	9.6		95	95	8
SakSTAR(SI6A)	<del>-</del>	92	 -:-	91	4.5 8	8.4 9.0		9.1	13	21	3.6	4.0	0.8	2	2.5	0.5	95	56	\$6
SakSTAR(Y17A.F18A)	27	30	Ξ	23	3.3	10 9.5	2 2	4.6	6.7	2	2.5	1.2	<b>8</b>	6.5	3.4	<0.1	95	98	95
SukSTAR(E19A,P20A)	۶.	. 6	=	6	3.3 9.	.2 12	<u> </u>	9	=	91	9	Ξ	<del>2</del>	5.1	33	-6- 	83	٤.	95
SukSTAR(T21A)	¥	170	∞o ~†	~	2.4 8	8.7 9.6	33	=	24	81	2	89.	9.6	2.9	5.6	9:0	26	95	\$6
SakSTAR(P23A)		19	7	<u>~</u>	4.4	14 22	<u> </u>	5.3	33	<u>=</u>	<u>°</u>	4.0	=	9.7	3.1	6:1	16	95	95
SakSTAR(Y24A)	01	Q <del>7</del>	7.	33	-	: :	<u> </u>	43	7.0	2	0.4	0.4	4	8.9	86.	6.1	\$6	\$6	98
SukSTAR(L25A)	E E																		
SakSTAR(M26A)	9																;	;	č
SukSTAR(V27A)	62	20	3.3	15	9:	7.8 7.4	12	2.9	3.7	33	5.0	<u></u>	5.9	2.8	4.2	<u>:</u>	\$6	£	<b>3</b>
SukSTAR(N28A)	8	۵	8.8	59	2.1	7.0 5.5	5 27	0	20	2.5	==	2.1	9.6	2.1	2.1	0.7	9 <b>5</b>	98	£
SakSTAR(N28A,V29A)	æ	45	<u></u>	30	2.5 2	20 18	<u>ج</u>	7	70	24	2.7	33	20	Ξ	9.0	2.0	66	8	<b>%</b>
SakSTAR(T30A)	22	140	7.4	3	7.1.7	7.0 6.1	1.6	3.4	2.	13	33	9.6	13	3.4	5.4	8.0	z	\$6	<b>3</b> 6
SukSTAR(V32A)	78	ž.	9	9.6	2.4	6.2 7.8	% %	11	13	4	4.	<0.1	<b>-0.</b>	<0.1	<del>6</del> .	2.2	8	٤ć	56
SakSTAR(D33A,K35A)		130	15.1	6	4	14 19	<u> </u>	24	33	2	5.3	4.	5.1	3.8	5.1	3.01	98	86	38
SukSTAR(S)4A)	56	<u> </u>	-	24	9 9.	9.5	<u>~</u>	=	22	₽	2.9	Ξ	80	3.8	2.0	0.7	8	88	8
	_	_									_					-			

Table 3 . cont'd: Alanine-substitution variants of SakSTAR: Association constants (K, x 10° mol/L.¹) for binding to insolubilized murine monoclonal antibodies (Mab) and

Anole 3 - cont. 13: Atanine-substitution variants of sakes tenes executation constant absorption (percent) of antibodies of immunized patient plasma	percent) of	antibod		fimmu	nized	patie	nt pla	Sma	<b>Y</b>					2					Sake the constant of the state of $\mathbf{r}_{A}$ and $\mathbf{r}_{B}$ are solutions of the second same of the second	one (Gerri
•			Ц							É	munne MAbs	ã								
Variant	Exp.	Spec. A	<u>ا</u> تو تو	17G11 26A	Epitope cluster I 26A2 30A2 2B12	2 281	3010	18F17		tope clu 28H4		7510	11184	13E1	Epitope cluster III 40C8 24C	24C4	TAIO	Pool	SakSTAR patient plasma Subpool	Subpool C
Sakstar(KJSA)		230			F	e.	-		F	F		Т	Fig.	ı	2	-	8.0	l	.88	8
SakSTAR(K35A,E38A)		76	5	22	4.2	=	7.9	011	2	~	21	2.2	<0.1	9	69.1	0.1	0:	83	16	35
SatSTAR(G36A)	4	72	3.5	8.6	5.1	5.7	6.5	2	4.2	<u>-</u>	9.2	4.	<b>6</b> .1	9	6.0	5.0	0.1	<b>%</b>	83	78
SakSTAR(N37A)	9	011	5.6	Æ	3.0	9	=	92	4	<u> </u>	2	2.9	4.1	5.3	3.5	3.6	8:0	8	98	\$6
SakSTAR(L39A,L40A)	<u></u>	\$	-	23	3.1	5.1	8.0	72	9	63	12	2.7	1.2	5.4	3.2	2.1	6:0	66	93	98
SakSTAR(S41A,P42A)	- 54	89	2	25	4.1	2	12	=	3.0	1.9	23	2.7	3.2	51	8.	3.6	Ξ	8	95	98
SakSTAR(H43A)	33	69	5	28	9.7	<u>«</u>	7.6	(0	<del>6</del> .		1.6	5.	2.0	23	7.8	7.2	9.1	56	98	98
SakSTAR(H43A,Y44A)	<u> </u>	♡	2	22	3.7	11	5	<del>6</del>	6.	-	4	3.0	23	=	5.2	2.1	0.1	\$6	95	86
SakSTAR(V45A)	61	۵	9	5.6	<u> </u>	8.	6.3	2.2	0.2	1.7	33	2.6	2.1	8.3	Ξ	2.8	9.1	6	92	98
SakSTAR(E46A.KS0A)	<u> </u>																			
SakSTAR(F47A)	yo.	۵	<u>é</u>	1 4.0	1.0	3.9	3.4	5.7	1.7	2.8	8.5		6:0	80	3.0	3.0	6.0	8	83	76
SakSTAR(149A)	_ 7	<del>-</del>	2.7	1.7	7.8	23	22	<u>.</u>	4.4	9 =	62	= = = = = = = = = = = = = = = = = = = =	2.0	5.7	2.0	1.7	9:0	8	95	95
S4kSTAR(K50A)	57	45	-0°	13	2.9	7.8	8.7	ş	2	~	2.2	- <del></del>	2.8	6.4	4.0	2.3	9:0	8	95	98
SakSTAR(TS3A,TS4A)	- 2	89	6:0	61	2.7	7.6	7.8	7	6.7	11	15	<u>-</u>	1.9	5.1	2.3	1.0	9:0	83	3	95
SakSTAR(L.SSA)	TE																			
SakSTAR(TS6A)	11	150	5.5	51	3.2	12	=	8	5.3	2	= 7	2.0	3.5	6.1	2.7	6.3	1.2	\$	93	95
SakSTAR(K57A,E58A,K59A)		- 3	4	8.7	6.0	7.3	23	9	4	6.7 \$	9.6	0.52	0.36	1.7	0.42	0.1	Ξ			
SakSTAR(160A)	=	8	12	20	2.9	=	=	23	4.0	23 2	1. 7.2	.: 	0.7	88.	2.9	1.7	0.1	<b>56</b>	98	98
SakSTAR(E61A.E65A)		<u>8</u>	(9.5	9,	<b>8</b> 0	77	53	ž	914	9.9	>7.2 4	9.4	5.0	9.4	2.0	5.9	<u></u>			
SukSTAR(Y62A,Y63A)	7.7	\$	<u>6</u>	4.3	0.3	2.1	6	<u>=</u>	2.2	3.1	8.4	-2	9.0	9.2	3.6	3.8	0.7	68	89.3	86
SukSTAR(Y63A)	<del>-7</del>	\$	<del>6</del>	8	3.7	9.6	=	-2	5.3	33	15 1	- <del>2</del> -	2.2	5.3	4.3	0.1	3.7	68	82	88
SakSTAR(V64A)	=	89	4	91	2.9	6.3	7.8	<u>~</u>		21 21		2.6	9.1	9.7	5.6	8:7	0.7	8	92	88
SakSTAR(E65A)	82	-61	23	82	4.	12	7.0	01	5.6	1.6	1.9	8.	2.3	4.7	3.0	5.8	0.97	8	93	98
SakSTAR(E65A.D69A)		۵																		
SakSTAR(W66A)	<u> </u>	۵	-0°	- 6.1	<b>.</b> 0.	<0.1	<0.1	5	4.	5.7	23 3	3.3	2.0	01	1.4	<u>8:</u>	8.0	88	78	93
SakSTAR(L68A)	91	63	4	22	3.5	8.5	9.3	_38	8.7	2	15 4	4.0	2.1	5.3	3.6	1.4	1.	93	65	86
SakSTAR(T71A)	E.																			
_	-	_	_				-	_									-			

,	-									murine MAbs	وَ			11					
	(me/L)	(kU/mg)	17611	SA:	30A7 2B12	317 3510	10 18F12	17 14H5	<b>ĕ</b> ₹	Clusier !!	011		1	Pitope clus	uster III 246.4	1410	100	SakSTAR patient	patient plasma
SakSTAR(Y73A)	p.	0	1	9	<0.1 <0.1			7		£	e,	2		1	7	80	6	4	16
SukSTAR(Y7!A.K74A)	24	\$	<u>8</u>	<0.1	-Q-	<0.1 <0.1	<u>\$</u>	6.7	23	6.6	3.2	2.7	13	4.0	9.1	Ξ	4	28	87
SakSTAR(K74A)	<u>&amp;</u>	69	4 4	27 0	0.2 2.2		=	5.2	4	7.6	22	2.0	8.9	33	89.	6.0	E	98	86
SJASTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A)		89	6 5	<0.1	<0.1 <0.1	.I <6.	- 3	7.0	2	=	2	c <del>0</del> .1	<u>5.</u>	<b>-0</b> .	8.0	Ξ	88	68	95
SakSTAR(K74A.R77A)	34	4.	3.5	1.8	0.2 1.5	5 0.4	ន	2.4	2	2.1	89.	1.7	2.3	2.2	1.2	0.7	74	8	95
Salstar(E75A)		<del>2</del>	=	1.2	<0.1 <0.1	-6	<del>-</del>	8.5	4	2	3.4	4.5	80	5.0	1.2	2.1	8	93	95
SukSTAR(F76A)	6	06	8	9.6	1.0 2.7	3.9	<u> </u>	6.2	8	15	-	0.3	5.9	2.1	1.2	1.0	3.	8	95
SakSTAR(V78A.V79A)	23	89	. 21	23 4	4.0 10	0 17	-7	82	%	28	2.3	9.	4.7	¢0.1	0.5	1.7	8	£	\$6
Sakstar(E80a)		991	13	13.3	3 79	0	35	7.4	11	9.8	2.1	<0.1	9	3.6	<b>6</b> .1	1.7	\$	86	95
SakSTAR(E80A,D82A)		130	1.3	12 2.1	1 6.5	5.9	79	6.1	4.	7.8	61	<0.1	<0.1	<b>-0.</b>	6	9.0	&	83	92
SukSTAR(L81A)	ສ	28	2	33 1.6	6	Ξ	22	=	11	<u>-</u>	3.9	4.	5.2	1.1	9.4	1.5	88	95	95
SakSTAR(D82A)		99	1 71	12 4.8	8 7.3	=	=	7.8	7	12	- 7:	<0.1	0.1	<b>c</b> 0.1	<b>₽</b>	23	8	6	86
SakSTAR(D82A,S84A)	27.	130	33	14 26	8.	8.5	2	3.8	13	=		<0.1	<b>-0.</b>	4.	.6 1.0	0.1	2	16	98
SJkSTAR(S84A)	12/26	68	. 0.8	16 38	9.8	9	- 6	8.3	=	36	<u>89</u>	2.2	9.	3.0	3.5	0.5	26	98	98
SukSTAR(K86A.E88A)		7.3	7.2	1.4 3.7	7 6.0	0 4.6	5.7	6.9	1.1	SI	4.4	<0.1	5.4	0.80	6:1	0.13			
SJKSTAR(187A)	8.	86	5.7 2	<u>6</u>	8.6	16 9	9	3.6	=	7.4	2.7		7.8	3.4	4.5 2.4	0:	\$6	\$6	8
SakSTAR(V89A)	50	87	1.6	1 2.6	99 9	2.2	78	7.2	5.	3.0	<u> </u>	<u>2:</u>	5.1	2.9	3.1	0.83	\$6	95	88
SakSTAR(T90A)	78	120	1 03	12 0.9	3.7	3.1	70	8.	7.2	6.1	c0.1 2	2.1	9.6	2.6	2.1	0.5	86	95	98
SukSTAR(Y91A)	8	53	0.0	3.0	0 7.0	5	58	8.2	9	9.0	17	<u>4.</u>	3.7	9:1	9.	0.2	83	8	98
SikSTAR(Y92A)	92	120	6 2	23 4.1	=	7	65	7.3	<u>*</u>	-		4.	0	3.9	5.9	=	8	8	86
SakSTAR(E93A,K94A)		97	2.8	61	90	24	<u>~</u>	=	5	0.6	- HR:0		Ξ	4.	7.0	Ξ.			
SukSTAR(K94A.N9SA.K97A)	32	<u>z</u> ∞	£								_						%	3	86
SukSTAR(N9SA)	25	560	0	18 4.0	01	=	8	. 61	4	4.9	23	3.7 7.	7.3	1.7	5.9	8.0	8	3	9.8
SakSTAR(K96A.K97A.K98A)		47	2.8 41	1 23	37	8	<u>\$</u>	1.6	61	91	0.41	0.58	11	7.7	<b>≘</b>	0.30			
SukSTAR(E99A)	77	42 7	4. 21	5 4.0	80 4	6.8	22	2.7	4.7		<0.1		6.2	7.3	=	8.0	દુ	16	8
SakSTAR(E99A,E100A)	<u>3</u> 1																		
Catefabition							_				_								

	-				$\  \ $	$\  \ $		$\  \ $		E P	munne MAbs		$\ $							
Variant	Exp.	Spec. Act.		26A2	10pc cluster I 30A2 2B12		3010	18F17 1	TAHS 2	itope cluster II	# 7FT0	E	1 23E	L	40C8 24(	74C4	TATO	Pool	SakSTAR patient p	plasma Subbool C
SüKSTARRKTOZA)	<u>.</u>			F	-	1	-		£	6	6	8	-	۴		e	9.0	8	5	i
SukSTAR(S103A)	67	710	9.0	91	9.0	7.6	61 1.6		5.9 13	13	3.6	3.9	8.3	4.7		2.8	6:0	8	\$6	98
SukSTAR(F104A)	2	<u>\$</u>	8:	6	<b>80</b> .	<u> </u>	27 7.3		5.0 14	8.	<0.1	4.	7.6	3.4	-	_	2	\$6	8	86
SakSTAR(1106A)	<u>cı</u>	56	. 5	~	3.0	7.4	6.7 5.5	.5 5.2	2 17	=	4.	<b>8</b> 6.	<u></u>	8:		7	0.5	95	95	\$6
SukSTAR(T107A)	<u></u>	130	5.2	51	7.	8.6	10 32		8.7 4.7	7 14	1.9	3.1	6.3	3.2	5.0		8.0	ઢ	6	8
SJKSTAR(E108A.K109A)		5	9.11	5.1	1.2	61	5.1 28		15 21	21	1.2	0.43	6.9	4.	0	_	6.1			
SukSTAR(F111A)	~_	\$	3.7	92	<b>%</b>	~	22 21		8.4 12	3.1	0.8	7.8	2.9	5.1	1.5		6.0	8	95	98
SakSTAR(V112A,V113A)	70	130	۲۱ ۲۱	91	3.9	01	12 34		5.8 13	89.0	0.3	<u></u>	4.3	2.3	3.0		9.0	28	95	95
SukSTAR(D115A,S117A)	08	24	3.3	<u> </u>	7	15	13	eri ~	3.4 19	0.7	6.1	- 5	4. 80	2.6	2		6:0	9.8	98	98
SakSTAR(D115A.E118A.H119A)		32	(2.5	32	34	21 8	87 13		9.9 23	9.3	17	0.1	24	2.1	0.6	6	86.			
SakSTAR(L116A.S117A)	\$3	\$	4.	35	36	33 4	42 160	S2 S2	9 220	<b>6</b>	-0.1	0.5	4	6.4	3.5		9:1	3	95	98
SukSTAR(H119A.K121A)		130	(8.0	24	=	8	29 25	₹ -	\$	2	0.52	1.2	=	2.9	9 20		<u>:</u>			
SukSTAR(1120A)	36	25	:23	36	5.1	11	91	9.8	23	9.0	6.9	3.0	51	5.	1 5.2		9:	٤,	95	\$5
SakSTAR(N122A)	~	61	Ż															9.8	16	\$6
SukSTAR(F125A)		01>	5.8	81	1.7	=	18	3.2	.2 6.0	6.1	<0.1	3	5.3	2.1	6:0		9.	66	8	8
SakSTAR(N126V)	=	<u>~</u>	7.6	=	3.0		.: -:	88	8 290	8.6 0	2.5	<u>89</u>	8.0	4.2	6.5		0.7	8	98	86
S.ikSTAR(L127A)	=	ж_	6:8	6.7	<u>ee</u>	9.0 6	66 25	4.9	6	8,	5.	6:0	1.9	6.0	2.5		<u></u>	66	3	86
SakSTAR(1128A)	01	<b>0</b> 2	91	23	8.	13	14 38	3.6	5.4.3	8.2	2.9	22	2.0	4.2	7.9		6:0	86	63	26
S.IASTAR(T129A)	77	8-	5.3		23	14 2	24 21	=	ε. 2	4.2	2.3	0.7	2	3.3	Ξ		0.1	95	95	86
SakSTAR(K130A)	130	280	5.1	~	32 6	6.4 3	3.5 22	9	7	15	1.7	6	69.1	4	0.9		9.0	93	74	11
SakSTAR(V131A)	130	70	6.5	~	5.0	=	13	<u> </u>	61	39	7	6]	<u>:</u>	5.3	8.6		6.0	8	\$6	86
SakSTAR(V132A)	8	130	4.2	<u>5</u>	2.6 9	9.2	-	- 2	2	6	2.1	7.	3.6	<0.1	1 2.6		9.4	8	95	88
SakSTAR(1133A)	<u></u>	66	9.4	53	6:	7.8 7	7.8 24	9.0	1.6	9.8	4.	0.56	4.9	9.	9.		6:0	95	95	95
SukSTAR(E134A.K135A.K136A)		22	122	=	6.7 2	25 2	25 >18	8 >25	25 >15	5 >12	[]	0.2	=	0.94	0.9		197			
SakSTAR(K135A)	2	410	5.2	2	=	1.9.1	1 20	=	=	3.8	3.0	9.	6.9	3.7	6.		6.0	æ	S6	s;
		_	_				_													

<u>Table 4</u>: Mutagenesis of S34, G36 and H43: Association constants (K<sub>A</sub> x 10<sup>2</sup>mol/L<sup>-1</sup>) for binding to insolubilized murine monoclonal antibodies (Mab) and absorption (percent) of antibodies of immunized patient plasma

lucit.V	1				ŀ	1			2	Epitope cluster I	ope cluster II			Š	Epitope cluster III	Ę			Cateral parises places	гојаѕта
	cyb:	Exp. Spec.	L	Epil	Epilope clusier			_				_	-	Ė					שיייים איייס אשר	
	(mg/L)	(mg/L) (kU/mg)		17G11 26A2	30A	30Å2 2B12		18F12	14H5	3G10 18F12 14HS 28H4 32B2		7F10	71111	23E1	40CB	74C	24C4 1A10	Pool	Subpool B	Subpool
SakSTAR	1	PE.	5	-	Ê	-	=	200	-	6	-	2.2	0.7	F	25	£2	0.6	\$6	\$6	86
SakSTAR(S34G,G36R,H43R)		130	2	7	33	7.5	=	-0°	<u>6</u> 0.	<del>6</del> .	20 2	. 72	<0.1	₽.	<0.1	0.15		83	92	7.5
SukSTAR(S34A)	62	9=	11	54	4.6	9.5	=	- 38	=	22	15 2	2.9	3.1	80	3.8	2.0	0.2	86	\$6	66
Suk STAR(G)6A)		12	3.5	8	5	5.7	6.5	23	4.2	=	9.2	₹.	<0.1	69.1	6.0	\$.0	1.0	98	80	78
(SJASTARIG36E)	끄	99	<u>~</u>	8.7	4.	8.	4.7	2	88	<u>-</u>	7.6	0:1	<0.1	<0.1	<b>.</b> 0.1	3.4	Ξ	68	893	2.7
SukSTAR(G)6K)	æ	88	6.6	ĸ	Ξ	8.3	8.6	~	3.9	2	15 3	3.0	<0.1	<b>c</b> 0.1	<0.1	2.6	1.2	88	80	69
SakSTARIGAELI	5	ું -	9.	=	8-	9.1	-9	91	<del>-</del> -	4.9	12 1	<u>`</u>	<0.1	<b>6</b> .1	<0.1	9.0	Ξ	66	88	7.2
SJKSTAR(G36N)	01	5	8.7	01	9.	1.0	6.2	æ	3.3	7.8	1. 6.7	<u>~</u>	<0.1	60.1	0.1	03	0.5	8	08	2.5
SukSTAR(G36Q)	<u> </u>	35	2	ü	<del>-</del>	6.7	6.5	ĸ	3.8	7.5	7.3	<u>.</u>	<0.1		<b>40.1</b>	0.1	<b>9</b> .0	87	78	23
SakSTAR(G36R)	57	8	=	2.4	3.3	01	01	12	9.4	4	20 3	3,4	<0.I	<b>-0</b>	<0.1	3.1	.2.	68	<del>~</del>	01
SakSTAR(H43A)	75.	69	2	85	6.7	82	7.6	<0.1	<b>6</b> 0.1	£. -	1.6	5.	2.0	23	7.8	7.2	9.1	86	86	56
SakSTAR(H43R)	<u>.</u>	021	2	Ξ	2.7	7.6	=	<b>-0.</b>	<del>6</del>	6.1	13 6	6.4	0.7	82	6.7	5.7	4.	8	98.	95
SukSTAR(S)4G.G36R)	<del>\$</del>	06	7.	~	2.3	œ; ~1	4.2	13	8.3	24 9	9.1	_ <u>`</u>	<0.1	<0.1	<0.1	6.1	9:0	6	83	69
SukSTAR(S)4G.G36R.H43R.K74A)		-21	~	4.7	3.8	7.4	4	<del>0</del>	0.1	9.6	25 2	ຊ	<b>-0.1</b>	<b>-0</b>	6.5	8.0	1.7	69	98	£:0
SakSTAR(S34G,G36R,K74A)	~	36	0,	2.1	<u>6</u> 0.1	80	9.0	0.	2.2	2		<u>v</u>	<0.1	<0.1	<b>c</b> 0.1	C)	2.2	85	87	89
S2kSTAR(K35G.G36R.H43D)	22	9	89:	5.1	9.1	5.0	6.8	¢0.1	6.1	<b>60.</b> 1 √	7.1 1.		<0.1	<0.1	<0.1	€.	6:0	82	75	11
SakSTAR(G36R.K74A)	9	35	6	7.0	0.3	43	5.0	83	11	28 1	4 61	4.4	<0.1	<b>~</b> 0.1	<b>6</b> .1	2	0:1	<b>2</b>	ĸ	28
SakSTAR(GJ6R.K74R)	89	150	L 7	71	œ. ~.	=	9.0	91	09	4.0	3.0 1.	9:	<0.1	<0.1	<b>-0</b>	07	8:0	<b></b>	3	£.
SakSTAR(G36R.K74A.N95A)	_=_	5:	9.1	5.9	5.9	2.4	¢0.1	Ę.	5.7	2	5.3 4.		<0.1	<0.1	<0.1	€.	6:0	S	32	63
SukSTAR(G36R.K74A.K135R)	ణ	33	5.8	3.4	<b>6</b> .1	1.7	0.7	36	9	4	1 1	۲،	<b>6</b> 0.1	<0.1	¢0.1	0.	0.5	3	33	89
SukSTARIG36R.K74R.K135R)	œ **	25	1.0	7.	5.8	0	3.3	=	4	2	5.7 2.	23	<0.1	6. <u>-</u>	-0°	6	8.0	1.1	\$	89

Table 5: Mutagenesis of K35, Y73, K74, E80/D82, N95, K130, V132 and K135: Association constants (K<sub>A</sub> x 10<sup>7</sup>mol/L<sup>-1</sup>) for binding to insolubilized murine monoclonal antibodies (Mab) and absorption (percent) of antibodies of immunized patient plasma

			l			-	•								۱					
ווייודי	Ę	Evp. Spec.		Epit	Epitope cluster	Ligit.		L	Ē	Epitope cluster II	ster II	T		Epito	Epitope cluster III	Į.	T		SakSTAR patient plasma	t plasma
	(mg/L	(mg/L) (kU/mg)	<u> </u>	T 26A?	1	30A2 2B12	3010	_	TAHS	18F1Z 14HS 28H4 32BZ	1		THIT.	73E1	40C8 24C4	2404	TATIO	<u>7</u>	Subpool B	Subpool C
SJKSTAR	_	le le	5	ļ.	67	8	F	<u></u>	-	£	=	7 7	0.4	4	Ę.	E.	9:0	8	86	95
SakSTAR(S34G,G36R,H43R)		170	2	2	3.3	7.5	=	-69 	<u>é</u>	<0.1	02	2.7	ф. <u>1</u>	<b>c</b> 0.1	-0- 	0.15	1.7	81	92	2.5
SakSTAR(K3SA)		230	4.0	4	7	8.0	7.4	=	=	2	=	7.6	<del>.</del> .	1.3	0.2	1.7	8:0	5	88	56
SakSTAR(K35E)	75	<u>8</u>	4,	9	9:0	2.7	2.7	[7]	5.7	9.1	80.	<u>.</u>	.i.	<del>.</del> 6	1.	5.1	4.0	95	8	92
SakSTAR(K35Q)	6	69	3.2	9.5	1.3	5.2	5.4	77	1.1	9.3	8.5	2	0.5	1.7	<b>€</b>	6.1	0.1	\$6	88	95
SakSTAR(Y73A)	65	٥	9.5	¢0.1	<0.1	<b>6</b> 0.1	8.8	3	7.3	=	6.	20 0	0.5	0.6	2.5	<u>4.</u>	8.0	63	4	٤6
SukSTAR(Y73F)	٠	Ξ.	7.9	Ը		7.7	8.0	52	<b>≈</b>	<u>6</u>	<u>~</u>	2.6	9.	6.2	3.5	1.2	4.	8	95	56
SakSTAR(Y73H)	30	\$	7.3	5.1	<b>-0.1</b>	6.	1.4	8	7.5	i)	42 ,	4.3	3.5	8.9	8.9	6.7	2	92	\$9	95
SakSTAR(Y73L)	33	۵	Ξ	c0.1	<b>40.1</b>	6.	6.1	25	<u>6</u>	92	8	4.	4.2	7.1	4.2	3.4	0.		93	94
SukSTAR(Y73S)	Ę	\$	7.0	3.6	0 59	9.0	3.0		83	<u> </u>		<u></u>	2.2	6.7	Ξ.	2	0.7	98	69	95
SakSTAR(Y73W)	•	27	90 T	06	9.4	4.6	=	4.8	4.5	=	0.8	2.7	5.9	5.0	3.0	3.8	2	57	83	93
SakSTAR(K74A)	08	69	4	7.7	0.7	2.2	Ξ	11	5.2	4	9.6	2.2	2.0	8.9	33	8.1	6:0	Z	58	95
SakSTAR(K74E)	<u>:</u>	\$	2.2	9.0	6.1	0.7	0.1	4	<u>~</u>	2.5	6.3	1.2	2.0	3.0	2	9:0	0.1	<b>8</b>	5	8
SakSTAR(K74N)	٥	39	2.9	4.7	Ξ	3.3	1.7	2	9.	8.	=	- 5.1 -	6	4.0	<b>8</b> 9.	4.1	6.0	63	94	95
SakSTAR(K74Q)	Z	9	5.3	5.8	6.1	2.5	Ξ	75	8.9	71	5.4	=	5.0	6.2	23	2.0	4:0	92	62	76
SakSTAR(K74R)	7	150	-2	7.5	2.0	1.4	4.2	24	6.9	8.0	8.3	13	2.2	7.8	3.2	2.1	0.5	27	02	56
SakSTAR(E80A.D82A)		130	7.3	<u>:</u>	2.1	6.5	5.9	79	6.1	4	7.8	<u>•</u>	<0.1	<0.1	<b>60.</b>	6.	0.4	68	83	92
SakSTAR(E80A)		3	<u>=</u>	<u>~</u>	3.3	1.9	01	33	7.4	11	9.8		<0.1	9	3.6	<b>49.1</b>		2	63	\$6
SakSTAR(D82A)		<u>3</u>		13	8.	7.3	=	31	7.8	11	12 3	2.7	-6.1	0.2	<del>0</del> .0	1.	2.3	8	٤;6	\$6
SakSTAR(N95A)	2	992	<u> </u>	82	0 7	9	=	S	=	7	6.9		3.7	7.3	4.7	2.9	8.0	\$	7	\$6
SukSTAR(N95E)	2	79	7.8	8.5	7	5.2	5.4	11	2.7	9	5.2	=	0.5	0.4	<u>.</u>	<del>8</del> 9	9:0	\$6	92	\$6
SakSTAR(N95G)	၉	3	-	=	7	80 90	7.6	%	3.3	2	3.6	51	0.7	5.8	2.7	2.7	6:0	88	8	\$6
SukSTARIN95K)	3.	981	9.5	-	3.2	0.6	=	2	9.0	<u>∞</u>	80	<u>۔</u>	9.	8.3	2.9	8.	Ξ	88	\$6	\$6
SukSTAR(N95R)	<u>н</u>											<del>-</del>								
-	-		_				•	_				-					٠			

\$

	•	-							murine MAbs	Z S S S						Г		
July A	Exp.	Spec. Act.		Epit	Epitope cluster		$\vdash$		Epitope cluster I	Ster 11	$\vdash$		Epitope	Epitope cluster II		L	SakSTAR putient plusma	nt plusma
	(mg/L)	.) (kU/mg)	112	26A2	30A2	2B12 3G	3G10 18F	T- 14H	18F12 14HS 28H4 32B2		7F10 7	7HTT 2	25E1 4	40C8 2	24C4 1A10	<u>P</u>	Subpool B	Subpool
SakSTAR(K130A)		280	5.1	~	3.2	6.4 3.5		6.7	=	2	2.7	<0.1 <0	<0.1 4.1	60	90	s	25	-
SakSTAR(K130T)		280	7.8	-	 8	80 5.6	<u> </u>	5.4	6.3	2						: 6	. 2	5 6
SakSTAR(V132A)	103	130	4.2	15	2.6 9.	9.2 11	<u> </u>	13	30	61	2.1	1 3.6		_		. %	8	: 8
SakSTAR(V132L)	136	120	90) 77	<u></u>	2.3 8.	8.0 9.7	63	9	<b>4</b>	20	2.5 2.0			<0.1 4.8	0.4	8		8
SakSTAR(V132T)	78	9	4.5	5	2.4 7.	7.8 9.0	36	0	23	7 91	2.0	1 2.0			400	~	: ×	: 8
SakSTAR(V132N)	91	150	_ <del>\$</del>	=	1.7 7.0	0 7.2	-7	11	90	15	2.0						: ×	
SakSTAR(V132R)	2	230	75	<u></u>	0.8 3.3	3.3.3	- 52	5.5	7.8	8.						: °	: ¥	۲ ۲
SakSTAR(K13SA)	<u> z</u>	017	52	2	.7	7.9	2	Ξ	=	3.8	2.0					: ×	: 8	· *
SakSTAR(K135F)	89	3	3.9	6.3	0.1	4.	_=	4.5	8.4	16	2.1					* *	? 8	۶ ۶
SakSTAR(K135R)	25	230	0;	<del>-</del>	1.4 9.3	3 5.0	=	<b>8</b>	=	23	1.9						` *	8
SukSTAR(K3SA.K74A)	92	130	Ž L												į	2 2	<b>:</b> 5	3 8
SakSTAR(Y73A.K74A)	2.2	\$	82	-0°	<0.1 <0.1	.1. 60.1	<u>e</u>	6.7	23	9.9	3.2 2.7	<u>-</u>	0.4	7	Ξ	<b>.</b>	S &	5 6
SJASTAR(Y7,1F,K74A)	Ξ,	9	1	67 <	<0.1	60.1	77	61								; ;	3 2	à 8
SakSTAR(160A.K74A.N95A)		84	<u> 2</u>	2.7	<0.1 2.5	5.3	2	7.2	vo							; ş	ξ 5	3 8
SakSTAR(N9SA,K1.35R)	120	240	6 7	13	0.6 6.1	6.6		13								- -	; ;	χ χ
SakSTAR(K130T,K135R)	_ <u>~</u>	360														:	2	?

Table 6: Combination mutants of SakSTAR(K130T,K135R) with K35A, G36R, E65X,K74X and selected other amino acids

Lable 9: Combination indiants of Sans	10 51118	Canc								,			- 1			١		}		
Nurian	Exp.			i i	Epilope cluster	[ <u>5</u>			Epitop Spitop	Epitope cluster II		-	Epitope	Epitope cluster 11		+	SakSTAR	SakSTAR patient plasma		
	(mg/mL)	(mg/mL) (kU/mg)		17G11 26A2	10A2	<u> </u>	3010	18F12	T4H5 2	8H4 12	18F12 14H5 28H4 32B2 7F10	H.	- 1	7	25E1 40C8 24C4 1A10	01 100	- [	Subpool	Pool 40	ğ
Sakstar(K130T,K135R)	2	280	1	٩	9.	<b>F</b>	0.8		-		1.6	ę	46.1 2.4	64	9.0	<b>*</b>	09	1,1	8	ZAS
SakSTAR(G36R,K130T,K135R)	36	220	7.2	90	2.8	=		1	3.9 8	8.9 5.1	9'1 1	<u>6</u>	.de.1	.1 <0.1	=======================================	<u>ء</u> —	\$9	69		SY3
SakSTAR(K74R,K130T,K135R)	<u>~</u>	310	7.3	27	89	9	 e		3.7	1.5	1.5	<u>6</u>	<0.1 3.2	0.7	6.0 7		\$	69	78	SY4
SakSTAR(K74Q,K130T,K135R)	2	₹.	) 7	7.2	3.0	7.7	6.0	30	5.7 7	2.8.4	# 80:	6	<0.1 2.7	0.7	0.1 6	-S	\$2	67	62	SY41
SakSTAR(G36R,K74R,K130T,K135R)	~_	210	7.6	56	5.7	1,	- <del>-</del>	<u>.</u>	4.7	10 5.0	4.1	<u>6</u>	d.1 d.1	.1 <0.1	11 0.8		4	69	75	SYS
SakSTAR(G36R,K74Q,K130T,K135R)	- 88 - 88	120	5.5	7.3	8 0	Ξ	7.9	35	11 7.	7.1 6.1	3.6	<u>6</u>	<0.1 <0.1		8:0 1:	- 81	22	63	x	SY42
SakSTAR(G36R.H43R,K74R,K130T,K135R)	65	091	9.6	8 8	2.2	01	0.	69.	<0.1	<0.1 6.3	١ 2.0	<u>6</u>	<0.1 <0.1	 	6.0 1.	- 12	39	69		8X8
S.ikSTAR(S)4G.G36R.K74Q.K130T.K135R1	9	76	∞, →	5.9	0.5	~	<u>-</u>	<u>~</u>	8.7 7.	1.5 5.1	-:	6 1.0	<0.1 <0.1	.0> 1.	=======================================		<b>\$</b> 2	\$9	19	SY43
SakSTAR(E65A.K74Q.K130T.K135R)	97	170	=	0.6	2.3	=	<u>-</u>	<u>•</u>	66 12	2 5.7	2.3	<u>6</u>	<0.1 3.5		9:0		91	ננ	\$\$	SY 48
SukSTARIG36R.E65A.K74Q.K130T.K135R1	0%	83	1,7	2	- 5	9	21	12	12 10	6.9	2.6	<u>6</u>	<0.1 <0.1	1.6> 1.	1 0.7		<b>50</b>	\$9	94	SY44
SJASTAR(G36R.E65A.K74A.K130A.K135R)	-12	7	5.7	2	<b>∞</b>	=	~~		8.4 6.9	9 4.6	8 -	<u>6</u>	<0.1 <0.1	1.0> 1.	01 13	4	2	Z	90	SY 59
SukSTAR(E65A.A72S.K74Q.K130T.K135R)	09	%	26	6.0	5.0	3.6	4.9		8.6 8.8	8 2.8	3 2.5	<u>6</u>	<0.1 3.5	1.7	Ξ.		13	99	98	SYSI
SakSTAR(E65Q.K74Q.K130T.K135R)	9	180	6.7	81		1.5	91	0.6	3.1 4.1	1 6.3	1 2.3	<u>6</u>	<0.1 3.8	6:0	9.0		79	67	65	SY 49
SakSTAR(K74Q.K86A.K130T.K135R)	\$5	130	7.4	4.9	<0.1	7.4 3	3.8	~ <u>o</u>	8.7 7.6	6 4.7	6:1	á	<0.1 3.5	=	1.5	×	32	69	19	SY 55
SakSTAR(E65Q.T71S.K74Q.K130T.K135R)	22	210	6.2	5	8.1	01	<u>-</u> ≘	_	3.9 5.0	99 0	<b>£</b> 3	<u>6</u>	<0.1 3.1	=	8.0	6	ā	2	89	SY65
SakSTAR(E65Q.K74Q.E75A.K130T.K135R)	36	9	7.7	-0°	×0.1	<0.1	-0°	2	3.9 3.2	2 7.4	1 2.6	6	<0.1 4.6		9.0	\$	15	63	\$\$	SY 66
SukSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,E75D,K130T,K135R)	35	19	7.0	<0.1	<0.1	<0.1 •	-0°	: :	5.4 4.9	9.9	5 2.5	.0 	<0.1 3.2	1.3	0.1	- 6	29	63	57	SY 67
S4kSTAR(K74Q,K130T,K135R,K136A,+137A)	<u>\$</u>	78	7	24	<0.1	2.7 \$	\$.6 2.6	5 02	9.6 7.5	5 5.6	2.7	<u>6</u>	<0.1 1.7	Ξ	7	٤,	13	57	s	83 X S
SakSTAR(K14Q.K130A.K135R)	8.	240	5.6	5.4	. 50	7.5 \$	5.3		4.	9	2.4	<u>*0</u>	<0.1	2.6	5 0.7	57	11	78	\$9	SY 56
SakSTAR(E65Q.K74Q.K130A.K135R)	99	230	0.9	-	7.		6	0.6	3.3 5.8	8 6.3	23	0	<0.1 43	2.0	9.0	-5	32	7.3	88	SY69
SakSTAR(K74Q.K130E.K135R)	97	300	<u> </u>	4,	80	6.6 3	3.8	∞ <u>∞</u>	8.5 7.8	8 5.2	2.1	0	<0.1 2.4	0.7	6.0		39	Z	88	SY S7
SaLSTAR(E65Q.K74Q,K130A,K135A)	88	170	5.3	6.8	[]	1.7	<u>-</u>	9	3.4 5.8	8 6.2	2.4	-0°	<0.1 3.5	2.4	1 0.7		11	60	\$\$	SY 70
SakSTAR(K74Q,K130E,V132R,K135R)	89	170	₹.	6.4	70	6.0	1.2	0.6	4.9 4.3	3 5.6	2.4		<0.1 <0.1	-0.0	9.0	- 3	20	63	\$6	SY 58
SukSTAR(E65Q.K74Q.T90A,K130A,K135R)	36	170	6.2	2	<u>~</u>	12	4	ί.	2.5 3.8	8. L.	 66. 1.	<0.1	<0.1 4.1	6.1	0.5		23	69	25	SY7.
	_	_	_				-					_				_				

Table 6 . cont'd: Combination mutants of SakSTAR(K130T,K135R) with K35A, G36R, E65X,K74X and selected other amino acids

										TANK TO A PA							Γ					
	-	1000	1	1	Partone Chicker				Follog	Foitope cluster	Ļ	+		Epitope	Epitope cluster 1	F	H	SakSTAR pa	AR patient	plasma	_	
וערוז:\	mg/L	(kU/mg)	17611	16A2	.0AZ	21812	3010	18F12 14मंड		28H4 32B2	E	7510	71117	73E  4	40C8 24C4		1A10 Pool 10		ool B Subj	Subpool C Pool 40		ğ
	-	0.5	_	ŀ	9	-	Į	ا ق	-	-	63 23	1	d.1 d.1			6	E		£	14	F .	24.13
Saks I AK(EOSQ,K /4Q,N9SA,K I SOA,K I SSK)	<b>}</b>	3	;	<u>.</u>	2	:	:	:	:											•		5
SakSTAR(E65Q.K74Q.E118A,K130A,K135R)	98	180	8.5	<b>∞</b>	2.8	15	27	=	<del>-</del>	5.7	7.3 2.6	₹ ₹	_	<b>.6</b> .1.6.	. 2.8 	0.5	8 —		20	7/	^ 	21.13
Sabgtar(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,E118A,K130A,K135R)	ĸ	8	7.8	<u>ee</u>	2.4	7.7	21	8	3.9		6.6 2.3		.ê. ∆	d.1 5	5.8 2.5	0.5	*			74	88	SY74
  SakSTAR(N9SA.K130A.K135R)	88	017	9.1	=	33	∞=	13	33	5.9	9.6	6.8 2.5		₽ 1.0	1.0	4.5 3.0	9.0			_	82	= 3	Ξ
SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74Q,K130A,K135R)	53	91	¥														\$		92	63	45 S	SY75
SakSTAR(K35A.H43R,E65Q,K74Q,K130A,K135R)		4	Ę									•					<del>\$</del>		23	57	S	SY 76
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,S103A,K130A,K135R)	2	99	6.7	<u>~</u>	2.6	₹	9	8:0	2.7	3.9	6.3 2.3		60.1	₽. 1.6	4.6 1.6	9.0			:	27	19	CL XS
SakSTAR(T2)A.K3SA.E65Q.K74Q.K130A.K135R)		91	뉟																. 92	27	S S	SY 78
SakSTAR(T56A.E65Q.K74Q.K130T.K135R)		180	뉟															3		19	S S	SY 79
SJKSTAR(KS7A,E58A,E61A,K74Q,K1.30T,K135R)		120	Ę																75	19	z z	S Y 80
SakSTAR(E65Q.K74Q.K109A.K130T.K135R)	9	210	7.3	2	2.1	12	12	4	2.5	0.4	5.8 2.3		6.1	æ. 1.6>	3.4 1.8	1 0.7	<b>S</b>		;	89	S .	SY81
S4kSTAR(E65Q.K74Q.E108A,K130T.K135R)		120																	77.	19	3.	SY82
SakSTAR(E65Q.K74Q.E108A.K109A.K130T.K135R)	3	180	6.3	=	7.	::	11	11	3.0	1.	6.8 2.5		.6 ∆.1	c0.1	3.7 2.6	0.5	- 58		7	19	S S	SY83
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,K121A,K130T,K135R)	17	051	5.7	~	5.	=	4	22	3.1	9.4	1.2 <0.1	<u>.:</u>	_	6.1	3.5 1.8	6.0	-		25	69	57 S	SY85
SJASTARIE19A.E65Q.K74Q.K130T.K135R)		~.	ž														- 5		72	62	- S	SY86
SakSTARIE65Q.K74Q.D115A.K130T.K135R)		57	눌																25	62	S	SY87
SJASTARIG36R.E65A.K74Q.K130E.V133R.	<del>2</del> 0	09.	76	6.6	<u>-</u>	=	4	42	6	<u>-</u>	4.3 1.0		<0.1	< 1.0>	<0.1 <0.	1 0.9	<u> </u>			0/	1 2	SY60
SJASTAR(E650 K 740 N95A E118A K130A K131R.+137A)		120															45		30	74	- S	SY93
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,E118A,K130A,K135R,K136A,+137K)		00+'1																	91	0/	<u>х</u>	SY91
							_					_					_		:		-	

66

Association constants ≥ 10-fold lower and antibody absorption ≤60 percent of wild-type SakSTAR are represented in bold type; ≥ 100,000 HU/mg represented in bold type. NT: not tested.

**SUBSTITUTE SHEET (RULE 26)** 

SYI3 SYIS SY 10 SY30 SY47 SYIB SY 23 SY 22 SY 5.3 SY 46 SY7 SY17 SY21 ŝ Table 7: Combination mutants of SakSTAR(E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) with K35A, G36R, E65X, K74X, and selected other amino acids 22 8 75 9 9 60 9 9 8.0 0.7 7. 9.0 0.8 0.8 0.4 60.1 6. 9. ê. ê. 6. 6. 6 60.1 É **60.1** 6 6 <u>.</u> <u>6</u>0. <u>°</u> å <u>ê</u> å <u>6</u> 6. 6 <u>6</u> <u>-0</u> 6.1 6 <u>6</u> 9. .0 -0 <u>6</u> <u>ê</u> 6. ٥. د 0. ٥٠<u>-</u> 9 ê. -<del>6</del>. <del>6</del> <u>6</u> <u>6</u> <u>6</u>. 6 1.0 6.1 **₽ c**0.1 60.1 <u>6</u> <u>ê</u> 6  $\Gamma$ 2.0 2.4 2.5 7. 7 Epitope cluster 11 14HS 28H4 32B2 4. 9.9 83 ~ 2 7G11 26A2 30A2 2B12 5.6 9 \_ Spec. Act. (kU/mg) SakSTAR(K35A,E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) SakSTAR(K57A,E58A,E61A,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) SakSTAR(E65A.A72S.K74R.E80A.D82A.K130T.K135R) SAKSTAR(K35A,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) SakSTAR(E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) akSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) SakSTAR(E65Q.K74Q.E80A.D82A.K130T.K135R) akSTAR(E65S.K74R.E80A,D82A.K130T.K135R) 34KSTAR(E65T,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) SakSTAR(E65A,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) 34KSTAR(E65N.K74R.E80A.D82A.K130T.K135R) SakSTAR(E65Q.K74R.E80A.D82A.K130T.K135R) akSTAR(K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) 34KSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) SakSTAR(\$34G,G36R,K74R,K130T,K135R) AKSTAR(E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R)

Table 7 - cont'd: Combination mutants of SakSTAR(E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) with K35A, G36R, E65X, K74X, and selected other amino acids

										1141							_				
	-									murine wides		+	ľ	Enitope cluster !!	luster II		ļ	SakSTAR	SakSTAR patient playma		_
עיוניושנ	Ę.	Spec.		EP.	obe cins				2		:	-	•								_
	(mg/mL)	(kU/mg)	112/1	26A2	26A2 30A2 2B12	1817	3G10 18F12	18F12	TAH5	28H4	7 2976	F 1011	E 23	E1 400	Ĕ	¥	D Pool	lo Subpool	14H5 28H4 32B2 7F10 7H11 25E1 40C8 24C4 1A10 Pool 10 Subpool B Subpool C Pool 40	Pool 4	ğ
Salstarik74r E80a. D82a.S103a.k1301.k133r)	5:	160	6.7	F	<b>B</b> E	-	5	2	6.0	4	E .	F.	.1 <0.1	<b>E</b>	9	6	6	ř	69	12	24.2
SukSTARIK3SA.E65D.K74R.E80A.D82A.E108A.K109A.K130T.K135R)	0.6	68	5.8	30	2.6	92	2	5	9	Ξ.	3.2 1.	<del>6</del>		-0.1	<u>6</u>	0.5	55	10	59	4	SY12
SukSTAR(K)SA.E65D.K74R.E80A.D82A.E108A.K130T.K135R)	20	16	4.0	23	5.0	22	3.9	22	<u>-</u>	4.7	2.4 1.	<u>6</u>	.1 <0.1	- 6.	<u>é</u> .	6:0	4	œ	00	8	SY32
S.ASTARIE65D.K74R.E80A.D82A.E108A.K1.10T.K1.15R1		8	 36	6.7	69	Ţ	53	6	Ξ.	=	14 2.1	- G	.a <0.1	- 60.	<u>é</u> .	0 -	22	=	8	٠	SY33
SakSTARIK35A.E65D.K74R.E80A.D82A.K109A.K130T.K135R)	75	84	5.5	<u>**</u>	5.3	4	9:1	81	2	1.7	-	[]		- -	<u>6</u>	0:1	<del></del>	•	19	33	SY36
Salstarie65D.K74R.E80A,D82A.K109A.K130T,K135R)	99	130	9.7	9:9	8.9	4.2	88	=	32	- 2	. 2	2.3 <0.1	-6-1	 	<u>6</u>	6:0	*	0	B	3	SY37
SakSTAR(K35A.E65D.K74R.E80A.D82A.K130T.K135R.K136A)	78	- E	4.5	12	3.3	=	1.7	22	13	7.6	4.9	97	1.00	-6-	<u>6</u>	8.0	<del>-</del> -	7	25	\$	SY34
SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R,K136A)	99	961	8.8	5.8	4	4.5	15	33	32	3	7.9 2.	2.0 <0.1	-1 <0.1	6	<u>6</u>	9.0	*	38	19	\$	SY35
SakSTAR(E65Q, K74Q, D82A, S84A, K130T, K135R)		170	Ę														<del>*</del>	2	3	45	SY SON
\$4k\$TAR!K}\$A.E6\$D.K74R.E80A.D82A.K86A.KI}0T.KI}\$T)	89	98	7	30	5.5	21		15	22	4.0	6.7 1.	6: 6:	-69	-66	음 등	0.1	*	7	3	\$\$	SY40
SaLSTAR(K35A.K74Q.E80A.D82A.K130T.K135R)	72	120	- 9:	4.	2.5	3.0	65	38	4	8.6	6.8 1.	6.9	9	601	음 -	9.0	\$	16	z	<b>\$</b>	SY28
SaLSTAR(K35A,E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T.K135R)	<u>*</u>	<u>8</u>		7.5	6.9	5.5	23	37	- Z	4.	7.7 2.	2.3 <0.1	.i.	6	_ ≜	0:	8	28	89	\$\$	SY29
SakSTARIK35A,E65D.K74R,E80A,D82A,V132R,K135R)	~	55	29	£;	5.3			47	<u>•</u>	<u>6</u>	5.1 2.	2.0 <0.1	69.1	60.1	<u>6</u>	=		20	80	62	SY61
S4kSTAR(K)3A.E65D.K74R.E80A.D82A.T129A.K135R)	<u>=</u>	19	7.0	~	5.1	Ξ.	~	27	2	=	6.7 2.	2.5 <0.1	1.60	<0.1	<u>6</u>	6:1	*	<b>99</b>	79	3	SY62
SakSTAR(K35A.E65D.K74R.E80A.D82A.T129A.K135A)	ន	.5.	6.9	27	5.8	32	23	53	9.9	. į.6	5.4 2.	2.1 < 40.1	 6.1	<b>60.1</b>	- -	6:0	*	11	5	8	3,48

Association constants ≥ 10-fold lower and antibody absorption ≤60 percent of wild-type SakSTAR are represented in bold type; ≥ 100,000 HU/mg represented in bold type. NT: not tested.

nent with

	Sner Act		SakSTAR 1	SakSTAR patient plasma		
Variant		Pool 10	Subpool B	Subpool C	Pool 40	Code
SakSTAR(K740.K130T.K135R)	061	30	25	19	62	SY41
SakSTAR(E65A,K740,K130T,K135R)	170	45	16	11	55	<b>SY48</b>
SakSTAR(E65Q,T71S,K74Q,K130T,K135R)	210	49	21	2	59	SY65
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,E118A,K130A,K135R)	180	20	28	72	28	SY73
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,E118A,K130A,K135R)	190	48	72	74	28	SY74
SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74Q,K130A,K135R)	110	49	56	63	45	SY75
SakSTAR(E65Q.K74Q.K109A,K130T.K135R)	210	20	22	89	51	SY81
SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R)	110	46	11	09	48	SY15
SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R)	140	43	11	89	57	SY19
SakSTAR(E65S,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R)	110	35	12	09	•	SY20
SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R,K136A)	100	46	28	<i>L</i> 9	45	SY35
SakSTAR(K35A,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R)	120	49	16	2	48	SY28
SakSTAR(E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R)	110	43	13	2	42	SY30
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R)	120	43	21	64	42	SY47
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,K130T,K135R)	170	45	21	09	45	SYSON
SakSTAR(K35A.E65D.K74Q.E80A.D82A,K130T,K135R)	140	35	<b>∞</b>	28	40	SY46
SakSTAR(T21A,K35A,E65Q,K74Q,K130A,K135R)	110	20	26	72	20	SY78
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,K109A,K121A,K130A,K135R)	140	20	31	73	52	SY88
Saksta B/E650 K740 D824 S844 K1094 K1304 K135R)	100	43	20	29	44	SY89

Table 8 - contid: SakSTAR variants with intact specific activity (2 100 kHU/mg) and 550 percent absorption of human antibodies elicited by

treatment with wild-type SakSTAR		1	•			
Variant	Spec. Act. (kU/mg)	S Pool 10	Spec. Act. SakSTAR patient plasma (kU/mg) Pool 10 Subpool B Subpool Pool 40 Code	ient plasma Subpool	Pool 40	Code
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,E118A,K130A,K135R,V137A)	120	45	30	Ċ 74	Ċ 74 60 SY93	SY93
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,E118A,K130A,K135R,K136A,V137K) 1,400	1,400	37	16	70	54	SY94
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,E108A,K109A,K130A,K135R)	110	46	56	63	41	SY95

Antibody absorption ≤60 percent of wild-type SakSTAR are represented in bold type; ≥ 100,000 HU/mg represented in bold type.

Table 9: Fibrinolytic properties of selected SakSTAR variants in human plasma in vitro

Compound	Fibrinolytic potency (C50 in µg/mL)	Residual fibrinogen at C50 (% of baseline)	Fibrinogenolytic potency (C50 in µg/mL)	Code	
SakSTAR	0.18 ± 0.01	93 ± 3.5	24 ± 3.6		
SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R)	$0.15 \pm 0.01$	$97 \pm 3.0$	$14 \pm 3.2$	SY15	-
SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R)	$0.24 \pm 0.04$	94 ± 10	29 ± 3.1	SY19	71
SakSTAR(K35A,E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R)	$0.11 \pm 0.01$	$92 \pm 3.0$	$20 \pm 2.0$	SY46	
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,E118A,K130A,K135R,K136A,V137K)	0.13	16		SY93	

The data represent mean  $\pm$  SD of 3 experiments. C<sub>50</sub>: amount of wild type or variant SakSTAR required for 50% clot lysis or 50% fibrinogen breakdown in 2 hrs.

Table 10: Pharmacokinetic parameters of the disposition of staphylokinase-related antigen from plasma following bolus injection of SakSTAR

variants (100 µg/kg) in hamsters.	•	•			)	•	b	
Variant	$c_0$	∢	æ	τ1/2 (α)	ι1/2 (β)	V <sub>C</sub>	AUC	CL
	(µg/mL)	(µg/mL)	$(\mu g/mL)$ $(\mu g/mL)$ $(\mu g/mL)$ $(min)$ $(min)$	(min)	(min)	(mL)	$(\mu g.min.mL^{-1})$ $(mL.min^{-1})$	(mL.min <sup>-1</sup> )
SakSTAR	0.8 ± 0.1	0.6 ± 0.1	0.8±0.1 0.6±0.1 0.2±0.0 2.8		7.0	13±1.0	4.6 ± 0.4	2.2 ± 0.2
SakSTAR(K74Q.E80A.D82A.K130T.K135R)	$0.5\pm0.1$	0.5±0.1 0.4±0.1 0.1±0.0	$0.1 \pm 0.0$	2.0	01	$20 \pm 2.2$	2.5 ± 0.3	4.1 ± 0.5
SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R)	$0.6 \pm 0.0$	$0.6 \pm 0.0$ $0.5 \pm 0.0$ $0.1 \pm 0.0$	0.1 ± 0.0	2.0	01	16±1.1	2.8 ± 0.2	$3.7 \pm 0.3$
SakSTAR(K335A,E65DK74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) 1.1±0.1 1.0±0.1 0.1±0.0	1.1 ± 0.1	1.0 ± 0.1	0.1 ± 0.0	2.0	24	9.6 ± 0.7	6.4 ± 0.5	1.6 ± 0.1

Data are mean ± SEM of 4 experiments.

Table 11: Baseline characteristics and treatment outcome of the patients with peripheral arterial occlusion treated with SakSTAR, SakSTAR (K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) or SakSTAR (E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) Aspiration thrombectomy, PTA Pseudo aneurysm, right AF graft Right upper leg amputation Lumbal sympathectomie Aspiration thrombectomy Stenting left IF artery Additional therapy New right FP graft PTA + stenting FF graft Desobstruction Left AF graft FP bypass Stenting MΑ Total duration of infusion 19 ± 3.5 14 ± 4.4 \$ 5 4 722324 Total dose of thrombolytic agent (mg) 16 ± 3.4  $12 \pm 2.8$ 3.5 5 × 5 Recanalization thrombolysis Complete Complete Complete Complete Complete Complete Complete Complete Complete Partial Complete Complete Complete Partial Complete Complete Complete Partial Complete Complete Complete Complete Complete Complete Complete Partial Partial Length of occlusion  $18 \pm 3.5$ (E) 19 ± 9.4 occlusion Age of  $6.6 \pm 2.$  $13 \pm 4.3$  $15 \pm 4.3$ 284 Femoro-femoral graft Right AF graft Left anterior tibial artery Left tibial arreny Left FP junction Left SFA Left radial artery Right FP graft Left FT graft Right FP bypass Righi AF grafi Left FT graft Right IF graft Right FP graft Right SFA grafi Left FT graft Right C.I.A. Right E.I.A. Right PA Left SFA Right SFA occlusion Locus of Left AFS Right E.I.A. Left SFA Right SFA Left PA SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) Claudication Claudication Claudication ischemia Claudication Claudication Claudication Clinical SekSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) Subacute Restpain Subacute Subacute Restpain Restpain Subacute Restpain Restpain Restpain Restpain Subacute Subacute Restpain Acute Acute Acute Acute Acute Acute Acute Age (vrs) 55 55 55 55 55 35 Gender Σ ΣΣ Σμ ΣΣΣ ΣΣΣΣ Σ Σ Σ **4** ≥ Mean ± SEM Mean ± SEM Mean ± SEM VERM Patient Id. Compound VANH VANK SakSTAR MAN DEW STRO VERG CAM HAC ٧ <u>₩</u>

AF aortofemoral: CABG; coronary artery bypass graft; CAD, coronary artery disease; CIA; common iliac artery; COPD; chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; DM; diabetes mellitus; EIA; external iliac artery; FF; femorolibial; IA; iliac artery; IF; iliofemoral; occl; occlusion; PA; popliteal artery; PTA; percutaneous transluminal angioplasty; SFA; superficial femoral artery; TA; tibial artery; TF; tibiofibular; SC;

Table 12: Absorption with SakSTAR variants of antibodies elicited with SakSTAR variants in patients with peripheral arterial occlusion

Insolubilized compound SakSTAR SakSTAR(K74Q.E80A.D82A,K130T,K135R) SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A.D82A.K130T.K135R)			95 93	88 85 95
SakSTAR	95 48 57	ie.)	94 91 92	94
Absorbant	Pool 40)   SakSTAR   SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R)   SalSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R)	SakSTAR(K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) (1mb., Vin., Ver., Gie.	SakSTAR SakSTAR(K74Q.E80A,D82A.K130T.K135R) SaISTAR(E65D.K74R.E80A.D82A.K130T.K135R)	SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) (Urb.) SakSTAR SakSTAR(K74Q.E80A,D82A,K130T.K133R)
Treatment	SakSTAR (Pool 40) SakST/ SakST/ SakST	SakSTAR(K		SakSTAR(E)

Data represent median values of the percent absorption with 250 nM absorbant, measured by residual binding to insolubilized compound.

Table 13: Additive substitution mutagenesis of SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,K130T, K135R) with selected other amino acids

Variant	Spec. Act.	Antibody		Code
	(kU/mg)	absorption (percent)		
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,K130T,K135R)	150	ž	3	04/
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,K130T,K135R)	170	45	S	SY50
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,T90A,E99D,T101S,K130A,K135R)	410	: IS	S	86.
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R)	180	50	S	(83
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R)	110	41	SY	
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A,V137K)	1,500	30		75 <u>≈</u>
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T10IS,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A,V137K)	2,900	28		SY128
SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A,V137K)	3,700	24	SY141	141
SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74R,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A,V137K)	5,700	31	SY145	145

Spec. Act. ≥ 100 kU/mg is represented in bold type. Absorption of antibodies (in percent) from pooled immunized patient plasma; values ≤60% are represented in bold type.

Table 14: Fibrinolytic properties of SakSTAR variants in human plasma in vitro

Compound	Fibrinolytic potency (C50 in µg/mt)	Residual fibrinogen at C50 (% of baseline)	Fibrinogenolytic potency (C50 in µg/ml)	Code
SakSTAR	0.18 ± 0.01	93±3.5	24±3.6	
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A,V137K)	$0.15\pm0.02$	90 ± 5.0	14 ± 1.0	SY118
SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A;T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A,V137K)	$0.17 \pm 0.01$	87 ± 3.0	7±0.6	SY141
SakSTAR(K35A.E65Q.K74R.D82A.S84A;T90A.E99D.T101S.E108A.K109A.K130T.K135R.K136A.V137K)	0.19 ± 0.01	$82 \pm 3.0$	7±0.9	SY145

The data represent mean ± SD of 3 experiments.

C50: amount of wild type or variant SakSTAR required for 50% clot lysis or 50% fibrinogen breakdown in the absence of fibrin in 2 hrs.

Characteristics of the patients with peripheral arterial occlusion treated with SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R, K136A,Q137K), SakSTAR(K3SA,E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A,V 137K) or SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q, K74R,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S, E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A,V137K) Table 15:

1	5	9		KISK Tactors		Locits of	Agent	I proth of
Patient Id.	der	(yrs)	ischemia	Relevant history	Smoking	J	occlusion	occlusion (cm)
SakSTARIFA	50 K74	A CR. C	SakSTAR/F650 K740 DR24 S844 F1084 W	11004 V1307 V135B V136A V1351	Í		(days)	
VCL	Σ	9	69 Acule	Hypertension isobamic base discrete	[8]			
	:	ò		A BE orați	•	Lett AF graft	01	4
REN	Σ	92	Subacute	Hypercholegienia			•	;
HOH	Σ	9	Acuta	Handeler Land Collins		Kignt PA	<u>×</u>	4
3	Ξ		שרחוכ	nyperiension, nypercholesterolemia,	+	Right FT bypass	91	3.0
PAR	Σ	4	Pain swelling	iigiii oypass			;	ļ
FRA	Σ.	9	60 Subacute	o the miss because the man		Lett popitieal to communal femoral vein	20	8.0
MAC	: >	3 5	Acute	Dencinic near disease, left FF graft	+	Left FP graft	30	4
Mass	1000		שרמוני	nyperiension, Abr graft		Left branch ABF graft	2.0	01
MEAN	Mean I SEM /1 I 2./	/1 ± 7./					21 ± 6.9	8.1 + 1.
BKS I AK(K.)	5A,E65Q	,K74Q,	D82A,S84A,T9	SakS1 AR(K.35A,E65Q,K.74Q,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A,V13TK) (SY141)	SR,K1364	1,V137K) (SY141)		
VEKH	L	25	52 Claudication	Hypertension, hypercholesterolemia,	+	Right IA	14	12
				right IF endoprothesis				:
DOB	Σ	24	Claudication	Hypertension, stenting left, right JA	+	Right E1A	30	01
VAP	Σ	46	Claudication	Hypertension hypercholesterolemia	. ,	Appropries	2 5	o :
				Stenting left + right 1A		Cordollurcation	77	57
ΜΥN	Σ	43 (	Claudication	CAD; hypercholesterolemia; stenting left	+	Left FP orafi	08	30
;				FP graft			0.0	25
HOR	Σ	57 /	Acute	Hypertension; left FP graft	+	Left CIA Jeft EP graft	0,2	095
AND	Σ	75 /	Acute	Diabetes; hypertension; cardiac valve		Left SF artery	) (	₹ ⊆
				replacements			9.	2
Mean ± SEM 55 ± 4.6	EM	55 ± 4.6					13±43	10136
LETABILIZE	207.0						1	-

16 6.0 6.0 6.0 1A, T90A, E99D, T101S, E108A, K109A, K130T, K135R, K136A, V137K) (SY145) Left PA Right FP graft Right SFA Right SF artery Right PA Hypertension, ischemic heart disease Ischemic heart disease, hypertension ABF graft, ischemic heart disease, Hypertension hypertension FP graft Claudication Restpain Acute Acute 68 Acute 64 + 4.1 L Z Z Z Σ Mean ± SEM LIN DEL LAM BAS Tou

ABF: Aortobifemoral; AF: aortofemoral; CABG: coronary artery bypass grafting; CAD, coronary artery disease; CIA: common iliac artery; COPD: chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; DM: diabetes mellitus; EIA: external iliac artery; FF: femorofibular; FP: femoropopliteal; FT: femorotibial; IA: iliac artery; IF: iliofemoral: PA: popliteal artery; SFA: superficial femoral artery; TF: tibiofibular; AMI: acute myocardial infarction.

with SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,E108A,K109A,

Table 16:	Treatment and or K130T,K135R,K	utcome in patients 136A,V137K), Sak FAR(K35A,E65Q,K	with peripheral a (STAR(K35A,E6) (74R,D82A,S84A,	rrterial occlusion, treated with 5Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,T90A,E T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109	Treatment and outcome in patients with peripheral arterial occlusion, treated with SakSTAR(E65Q,R/4Q,D62A,S977,135R,K136A,K136A,R101A,E101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A,K136A,K135R,K136A,T01A,K136A,T01A,K136A,T01A,K136A,T01A,S1A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T, K135R,K136A,V137K)
Compound Patient	Recanalization by thrombolysis	Total dose of thrombolytic agent	Total duration of infusion (hrs)	Additional therapy	Complications and remarks
ΙĠ		(mg)		0	
SakSTAR(E6	5Q,K74Q,D82A,S8	84A,E108A,K109A,	K130T,K135R,K1	SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R,K136A,V137K) (SY118)	Puncture site hematoma
\C\rac{1}{2}	Complete	- 7	7 6	None	Puncture site hematoma
Z EN	Complete	7 7	0.0	None	None Small subdural hematoma
PAR	Partial (normal	10	0.9		
	patency with residual thrombi				
	after first control)	,	22	New FP graft	None
FRA	Complete	8°.0	6.0	None	Brain stem nemorniage, ucani
Meas + CEM		16 ± 2.8	15 ± 3.4	A361 V 0361 V 0364	V137K) (SV141)
Carctar(K35A F650.	35A F650 K740.I	D82A,S84A,T90A,E	.99D,T101S,E108/	K740.D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K1301,R133R,R150A,	
VERH	Complete	51	<u>se</u> (	remototemotal cross cross	
DUB	Complete	0.9	0. (	PIA stenting bilateral IA stenting	Puncture site hematoma
VAP	Complete	<del>4</del> (	77 6	FP graft revision	
NXN	Complete	57	67 8	None	None None
HOR	Complete	2 5	0.0	None	Retroperitoneal nematoma, oreu oue to septice mine
AND	Complete	14 + 2.3	16 ± 3.7		(3/1/A3) (2/1/4E)
Mean + SEM	OVEN CONTRACT	DOTA SEAS TONA F	99D. T101S.E108	Mean ± SEM	1, VIS/N) (SILMS)
SakSTAK(K	35A,E05Q,N/4N,	14 VO 14 VO VI	24	None	Ketropenioneal nemaioria;
L'I	Complete		20	None	None
DEL	Complete	٥., در	2	None	Puncture site nematorina
LAM	Complete	7	}	None	
BAS	Complete				
2					
Mean ± SEM	ı	15 ± 4.6	20 ± 7.5		

PTA, percutaneous transluminal angioplasty; IF; iliofemoral; FT: femoroibial; FP: femoropopliteal.

Compound Patient Id.

EosQ, N. 44, Do. A., 1904, 1904, 1905, 19

		3 weeks	4 Weeks
SakSTAR(E650	$\boldsymbol{\Box}$	,K74Q,D82A,S84A,E108A,K	109A,K130T,K135K,K136A,V13/K) (SY118)
	0.2	46	20
	0.1	1.6	6.0
	0.2	22	18
	0.1	19	15
	1.2	15	39
MAC	0.0	•	•
E .	0.15	61	18

## SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T, K135R,K136A,V137K) (SY141) VERH 0.2 0.3 0.2 DUB 0.2 4.3 2.0 VAP 0.0 0.0 0.0 WYN 0.2 0.1 0.0 HOR 0.0 0.0 0.0 AND 1.0 Median 0.2 0.3 1.1

SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74R,D82A,S84A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T, K135R,K136A,V137K) (SY145)
LIN 0.0 5.5 3.8
DEL 0.2 1.6 1.9
LAM 0.2 164 190
BAS 0.1

LIN DEL LAM BAS TOU

Median

Table 18: Immunogenicity of SakSTAR variants in patients with peripheral arterial occlusion

	c	Neutralizing activity (ug/ml) >5 µg/r	; activity >5 µg/ml	Specific IgG (µg/ml)	Code	
C-1.cT A D	69	69 12 (4 - 100)	95	380 (81 - 1850)		
51K51AR 5 - 6T - 10 / 170 F 60 A 100 A K 130 F K 135 R V	9	9.0 (0.1 - 23)	3	420 (31 - 730)	SY15	
SAKSTAK(N/4K,EGUA,CGZA,KTGCT,K	8	18 1.5 (0.2 - 7.0)	\$	30 (24 - 100)	8Y 19	
SakSTAK(E03D.N./4K.E00A.D04D.N.)	9	27 (17 - 49)	s.	2000 (1300 - 3600) SY118	SY118	
SakSTAK(E65Q.K/4Q.D82A,384A,E100A,N102A,N102A,N102A,N102A,N102A,N102A,N13A,K136A,V137K 6 0.7 (0.1 - 4.3)	9	0.7 (0.1 – 4.3)	2	7.7 (5.1 – 510)	SY141	
SakSTAR(KJ3A.E65Q.K/4Q.D8zA.364A.190A.E77D.11013.E108A.K109A.K130T.K135R.K136A.V137K 3 4.7	س	4.7	-		SY145	
SakSI AR(K33A,E03Q,N/4K,D02A,304A,170A,E775,175,175,175,175)						

Data represent median and 15-85 percentile range.

Antibody Absorption (Pool 40, %) 95 9 Clp (ml/min) 0.52 0.32 ы ри pg  $t1/2(\alpha)$  (min) ы рu pu Clot lysis
in vitro
(C<sub>50</sub> in
µg/ml) 0.29 0.60 0.52 0.17 Spec. Act. | Dimerization level (%) PEG derivatization (kU/mg) none none none none none 09× >95 Table 19: Cysteine substitution variants of SakSTAR 2,235 1,650 001 130 143 108 SakSTAR (K109C) monomeric SakSTAR (K109C) dimeric SakSTAR (K102C-PEG) SakSTAR (K102C) SakSTAR Variant

Table 20: Cysteine-substitution variants of SakSTAR with reduced immunogenicity, substituted with maleimide-polyethylene glycol

			Fibrinolytic potency	potency		
		Specific	Human	Hamsters	රි	Antibody
Code		activity	ріаѕта	poius	(ml/min)	(m1/min) absorption
		(kU/mg)	(kU/mg) (C <sub>so:</sub> µg/ml) (C <sub>so:</sub> µg/kg)	С, н9/к9)		P40 (%)
		130	0.23	120	2.2	9.2
	SakSTAR					
,	SOURCE WAS BOOM MAD KIND KIND KIND KIND KIND KIND KIND KIN	140	0.24		3.7	5.7
81.7S	DANO INTERCOLUCY TANE DOOR WAS TO SEE THE SECOND OF THE SE	51	0.37	42	0.45	58
SY19(S3C-SP5)	SAKSTAR(S3C-SPS)EBSU-N/4H, EBUA, UGZA, N. 1301. N. 1351.)	20	0.65		0.28	20
SY19(S3C-MP5)*	SakSTAR(S3C-MPS,E65U.X/4H,E8UA,U6ZA,N13U-1,N13U-1)	43	0.42	20	0.15	57
SY19(S2C-SP5,S3C-SP5)	SakSTAR(S2C-SP5,S3C-SP5,E55U-X/44,E60M,U02M,N15U-1,	9	0.70	18	0.065	22
SY19(S3C-P20)	SakSTAR(S3C-P20.E65U.K/4H,E8UA,U8ZA,N13U1,N13U1)	17	0.56	20	0.19	51
SY19(S3C-P10)	SakSTAR( <b>S3C-P10.</b> E65D,K74H,E80A,D82A,K13U1,K133H)					
	2. 10. 10. 10. 10. 10. 10. 10. 10. 10. 10	3,700	0.19		0.95	24
SY141	SAKSTAN(NJSK, EGJOL, NJSK, EGGOLKAN,	1,200	0.24	12		18
SY141(S3C:SP5)	SY141(S3C:SP5) SaxSTAM(33C-SP3.N3SA) E03C-N3SA, E03C-N3SA, E03C-N3SA, E13C-N3SA, E13C-N3	1,400	0.28			18
SY141(S2C-SP5,S3C-SP5)	SBXSTAM(SKC-979),935-0-079,735-0-079,735-0-07,735-07,755-0	65	0.33	9	0.08	32
SY160(S3C-P20)	SAKSTAMI(SSCHIZUTNOSATEGLASATE	7.1	0.36	15	0.56	35
SY161(S3C-MP5)	Sakul Arjustic Mata Natar Egold, Mata Egold,	99	0.40	6	0.15	38
SY161(S3C-P10) SY161(S3C-P20)	SakSTAR(\$3C-P10.R35A,E65C,K74R,E80A,D82A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K135R)	155	0.32	ω	0.04	4

\*SP5: OPSS-PEG 5 kDa; MP5; MAL-PEG 5 kDa; P10; MAL-PEG 10 kDa; P20; MAL-PEG 20 kDa.

PCT/EP99/00748 WO 99/40198 83

## REFERENCES

- 1. Lack CH: Staphylokinase: an activator of plasma protease. Nature 161: 559, 1948.
- 5 Lewis JH, Ferguson JH: A proteolytic enzyme system of the blood. III. Activation of dog serum profibrinolysin by staphylokinase. Am J Physiol 166: 594, 1951.
  - 3. US5336495 (issued 94.08.09).
- 10 4. Vanderschueren S, Barrios L, Kerdsinchai P, Van den Heuvel P, Hermans L, Vrolix M, De Man F, Benit E, Muyldermans L, Collen D, Van de Werf F: A randomized trial of recombinant staphylokinase versus alteplase for coronary artery patency in acute myocardial infarction.
- 15 Circulation 92: 2044-2049, 1995.
  - Sako T, Sawaki S, Sakurai T, Ito S, Yoshizawa Y, Kondo I: Cloning and expression of the staphylokinase gene of Staphylococcus aureus in Escherichia coli. Molec Gen Genet 190: 271-277, 1983.
- 20 Behnke D, Gerlach D: Cloning and 6. expression in Escherichia coli, Bacillus subtilis, and Streptococcus sanguis of a gene for staphylokinase - a bacterial plasminogen activator. Molec Gen Genet 210: 528-534, 1987.
- 25 7. Collen D, Silence K, Demarsin E, De Mol M, Lijnen HR: Isolation and characterization of natural and recombinant staphylokinase. Fibrinolysis 6: 203-213, 1992.
- 8. Sako T, Tsuchida N: Nucleotide sequence of 30 the staphylokinase gene from Staphylococcus aureus. Nucleic Acids Res 11: 7679-7693, 1983.
  - Collen D, Zhao ZA, Holvoet P, Marynen P: Primary structure and gene structure of staphylokinase. Fibrinolysis 6: 226-231, 1992.
- 35 Sakai M, Watanuki M, Matsuo O: Mechanism of fibrin-specific fibrinolysis by staphylokinase: participation of  $\alpha_2$ -plasmin inhibitor. Biochem Biophys Res Comm 162: 830-837, 1989.

WO 99/40198

- 11. Matsuo O, Okada K, Fukao H, Tomioka Y, Ueshima S, Watanuki M, Sakai M: Thrombolytic properties of staphylokinase. Blood 76: 925-929, 1990.
- 12. Lijnen HR, Van Hoef B, De Cock F, Okada K,
  5 Ueshima S, Matsuo O, Collen D: On the mechanism of
  fibrin-specific plasminogen activation by staphylokinase.
  J Biol Chem 266: 11826-11832, 1991.
  - 13. Lijnen HR, Van Hoef B, Matsuo O, Collen D: On the molecular interactions between
- 10 plasminogen-staphylokinase,  $\alpha_2$ -antiplasmin and fibrin. Biochim Biophys Acta 1118: 144-148, 1992.
- 14. Silence K, Collen D, Lijnen HR: Interaction between staphylokinase, plasmin(ogen) and  $\alpha_2$ -antiplasmin. Recycling of staphylokinase after 15 neutralization of the plasmin-staphylokinase complex by
  - $\alpha_2$ -antiplasmin. J Biol Chem 268: 9811-9816, 1993. 15. Silence K, Collen D, Lijnen HR: Regulation by  $\alpha_2$ -antiplasmin and fibrin of the activation of plasminogen with recombinant staphylokinase in plasma.
- 20 Blood 82: 1175-1183, 1993.
  - 16. Sakharov DV, Lijnen HR, Rijken DC. Interactions between staphylokinase, plasmin(ogen), and fibrin. J Biol Chem 271: 27912-27918, 1996.
- 17. Schlott B, Ghrs KH, Hartmann M, Rcker A,
  25 Collen D. Staphylokinase requires NH<sub>2</sub>-terminal proteolysis
  for plasminogen activation. J Biol Chem (in press).
- 18. Collen D, De Cock F, Vanlinthout I,
  Declerck PJ, Lijnen HR, Stassen JM. Comparative
  thrombolytic and immunogenic properties of staphylokinase
  30 and streptokinase. Fibrinolysis 6: 232-242, 1992.
- 19. Collen D, De Cock F, Stassen JM.

  Comparative immunogenicity and thrombolytic properties toward arterial and venous thrombi of streptokinase and recombinant staphylokinase in baboons. Circulation 87: 35 996-1006, 1993.
  - 20. White H: Thrombolytic treatment for recurrent myocardial infarction. Br Med J 302: 429-430, 1991.

- 21. Gase A, Hartmann M, Ghrs KH, Rcker A, Collen D, Behnke D, Schlott B: Functional significance of NH<sub>2</sub>- and COOH-terminal regions of staphylokinase in plasminogen activation. Thromb Haemost 76: 755-760, 1996.
- 22. EP 95200023.0 (January 6, 1995) and US 08/499,092 (July 6, 1995).
- 23. Schlott B, Hartmann M, Ghrs KH,
  Birch-Hirschfeid E, Pohl HD, Vanderschueren S, Van de
  Werf F, Michoel A, Collen D, Behnke D: High yield
  10 production and purification of recombinant staphylokinase
  for thrombolytic therapy. Bio/technology 12: 185-189,
  1994.
- 24. Horton RM, Hunt HD, Ho SN, Pullen JK, Pease LR. Engineering hybrid genes without the use of restriction enzymes: gene splicing by overlap extension. Gene 77: 61-68, 1989.
  - 25. BIAcore system manual, 5-2, Pharmacia Biosensor AB, Uppsala, Sweden.
- 26. Karlsson R, Michaelsson A, Mattsson L: 20 Kinetic analysis of monoclonal antibody-antigen interactions with a new biosensor based analytical system. J Immunol Methods 145: 229-240, 1991.
- 27. Sambrook J, Fritsch EF, Maniatis T: Molecular cloning: a laboratory mannual. 2nd Ed. Cold Spring 25 Harbor, NY. Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, 1989.
  - 28. Tartof KD, Hobbs CA: Improved media for growing plasmid and cosmid clones. Bethesda Res Lab Focus 9: 12, 1987
- 29. Bradford MM: A rapid and sensitive method 30 for the quantitation of microgram quantities of protein utilizing the principle of protein-dye binding. Anal Biochem 72: 248, 1976.
- 30. Deutsch DG, Mertz ET: Plasminogen: purification from human plasma by affinity 35 chromatography. Science 170: 1095-1096, 1970.
  - 31. Collen D, Moreau H, Stockx L, Vanderschueren S. Recombinant staphylokinase variant with

altered immunoreactivity. II. Thrombolytic properties and antibody induction. Circulation 94: 207-216, 1996.

- 32. Vanderschueren S, Stockx L, Wilms G, Lacroix H, Verhaeghe R, Vermylen J, Collen D:
- 5 Thrombolytic therapy of peripheral arterial occlusion with recombinant staphylokinase. Circulation 92: 2050-2057, 1995.
  - 33. Gibaldi M, Perrier D. Pharmacokinetics, Marcel Dekker, New York, N.Y., 1983, 45-111.
- 10 34. Inada Y, Furukawa M, Sasaki H, Kodera Y, Hiroto M, Nishimura H, Matsushima A. Biomedical and biotechnological applications of PEG- and PM-modified proteins, TIBTECH 13: 86-91, 1995.
- 35. Collen D, Bernaerts R, Declerck P, De Cock 15 F, Demarsin E, Jenn S, Laroche Y, Lijnen HR, Silence K, Verstreken M. Recombinant staphylokinase variants with altered immunoreactivity. I. Construction and characterization. Circulation 94: 197-206, 1996.
  - 36. Rabijns A, De Bondt HL, De Ranter C.
- 20 Three-dimensional structure of staphylokinase, a plasminogen activator with therapeutic potential. Nature Struct Biol 4: 357-360, 1997.

activity.

## CLAIMS

- Staphylokinase derivatives showing a reduced immunogenicity as compared to wild-type staphylokinase,
   after administration to patients with arterial thrombosis.
- Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 1 having essentially the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which one or more amino acids
   have been replaced by another amino acid thus reducing the reactivity with a panel of murine monoclonal antibodies.
- 3. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 1 having essentially the amino acid sequence as 15 depicted in figure 1 in which one or more amino acids have been replaced by another amino acid thus reducing the absorption of SakSTAR-specific antibodies from plasma of patients treated with staphylokinase.
- 4. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in
  20 claim 1 having essentially the amino acid sequence as
  depicted in figure 1 in which one or more amino acids
  have been replaced by other amino acids, without reducing
  the specific activity by more than 50 percent.
- 5. Staphylokinase derivatives SakSTAR(K35X,
  25 G36X,E65X,K74X,E80X,D82X,K102X,E108X,K109X,K121X,K130X,
  K135X,K136X,+137X) having the amino acid sequence as
  depicted in figure 1 in which one or more of the amino
  acids Lys in position 35, Gly in position 36, Glu in
  position 65, Lys in position 74, Glu in position 80, Asp
  30 in position 82, Lys in position 102, Glu in position 108,
  Lys in position 109, Lys in position 121, Lys in position
  130, Lys in position 135 and/or Lys in position 136 have
  been replaced with other amino acids and/or in which one
  amino acid has been added at the COOH-terminus, thus
  35 altering the immunogenicity after administration in

patients, without markedly reducing the specific

- 6. Staphylokinase derivatives listed in Tables 1, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 13, 19 and 20, having the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which the indicated amino acids have been replaced by other amino acids thus reducing the absorption of SakSTAR-specific antibodies from plasma of patients treated with staphylokinase, without reducing the specific activity.
- 7. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claims 1-6 selected from the group consisting of
  10 SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,E75A),
  SakSTAR(E75A), SakSTAR(E80A,D82A), SakSTAR(E80A),
  SakSTAR(D82A), SakSTAR(E75A,D82A), SakSTAR(S34G,G36R,
  H43R), SakSTAR(K35A), SakSTAR(D82A), SakSTAR(D82A,S84A),
  SakSTAR(T90A), SakSTAR(Y92A), SakSTAR(K130A),
- 15 SakSTAR(V132A), SakSTAR(S34G,G36R,H43R), SakSTAR(G36R),
   SakSTAR(H43R), SakSTAR(G36R,K74R), SakSTAR(K35E),
   SakSTAR(K74Q), SakSTAR(K130T), SakSTAR(V132L),
   SakSTAR(V132T), SakSTAR(V132N), SakSTAR(V132R),
   SakSTAR(K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(G36R,K130T,K135R),
- 25 SakSTAR(E65Q,T71S,K74Q,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q,
  K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,K130A,K135R),
  SakSTAR(K74Q,K130E,K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q,K130E,
  V132R,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,T90A,K130A,K135R),
  SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,
- 30 E118A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,E118A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(N95A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,K109A,K130,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,K121A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,K121A,K130T,K135R),
- 35 SakSTAR(E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K35A, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65S, K74R, E80A,

D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(S34G,G36R,K74R,K130T,K135R),
SakSTAR(E65A,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65N,
K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74R,E80A,
D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K57A,E58A,E61A,E80A,D82A,
K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R),

- K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R),
  SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K35A,
  E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K74R,E80A,D82A,
  S103A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K109A,
  K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,
- 10 K135R,K136A), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,K130T,K135R),
  SakSTAR(K35A,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K35A,
  E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R).
  - 8. SakSTAR(E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R) having the code SY19.
- 9. SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74R,E80A,D82A,T90A,E99D, T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R) having the code SY161.
- 10. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claims 1-9 having an amino acid substituted with Cys, resulting in dimerization and/or increased specific
  20 activity and/or reduced clearance and/or increased thrombolytic potency.
- 11. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claims 1-10 with polyethylene glycol substitution, characterized by a maintained specific activity and a 25 significantly reduced plasma clearance.
  - 12. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 10 wherein the Cys is chemically modified with polyethylene glycol with molecular weights up to 20 kDa.
- 13. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 12 wherein selected amino acids in the NH<sub>2</sub>-terminal region of 10 amino acids, are substituted with Cys, which is chemically modified with polyethylene glycol with molecular weights up to 20 kDa, which derivatives are characterized by a significantly reduced plasma clearance and maintained thrombolytic potency upon single intravenous bolus administration at a reduced dose.
  - 14. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 13, wherein the serine in position 2 or 3 is

substituted with a cystein and the cystein is chemically modified with polyethylene glycol having a molecular weight of 5, 10 or 20 kDa.

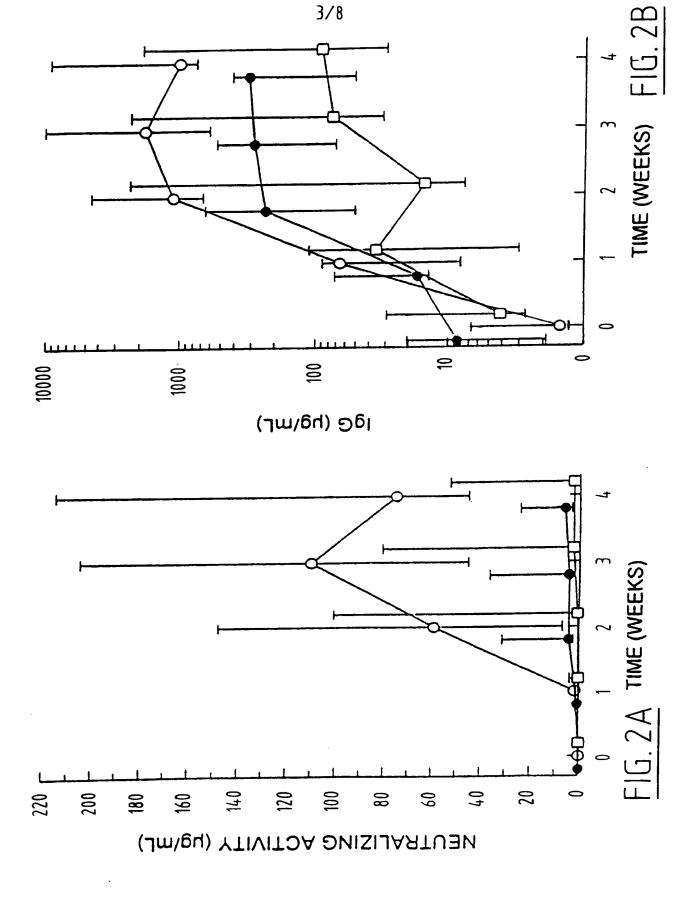
- 15. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in 5 claim 14, which derivative is SY161(S3C-MP5) as defined in table 20.
  - 16. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 14, which derivative is SY161(S3C-P10) as defined in table 20.
- 17. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 14, which derivative is SY161(S3C-P20) as defined in table 20.
- 18. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 14, which derivative is SY19(S3C-MP5) as defined in 15 table 20.
  - 19. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 14, which derivative is SY19(S3C-SP5) as defined in table 20.
- 20. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in 20 claim 14, which derivative is SY19(S2C-SP5,S3C-SP5) as defined in table 20.
  - 21. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 14, which derivative is SY19(S3C-P20) as defined in table 20.
- 22. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 14, which derivative is SY19(S3C-P10) as defined in table 20.
  - 23. Dimer of two staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 10.
- 24. Method for producing the staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claims 1 to 10, comprising the steps of:
- a. preparing a DNA fragment comprising at least the part of the coding sequence of staphylokinase that 35 provides for its biological activity;
  - b. performing in vitro site-directed mutagenesis on the DNA fragment to replace one r more

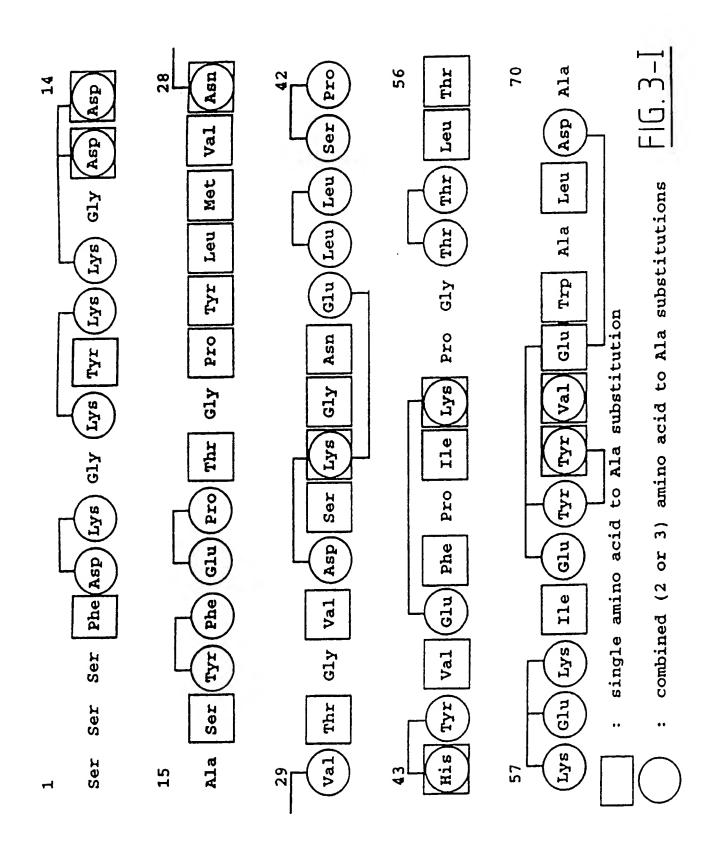
codons for wild-typ amino acids by a codon for another amino acid;

- c. cloning the mutated DNA fragment in a suitable vector;
- d. transforming or transfecting a suitable host cell with the vector; and
  - e. culturing the host cell under conditions suitable for expressing the DNA fragment.
- 25. Method as claimed in claim 24, wherein the 10 DNA fragment is a 453 bp EcoRI-HindIII fragment of the plasmid pMEX602sakB, the <u>in vitro</u> site-directed mutagenesis is performed and the mutated DNA fragment is expressed in <u>E. coli</u>.
- 26. Pharmaceutical composition comprising at 15 least one of the staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claims 1 to 23 together with a suitable excipient.
  - 27. Pharmaceutical composition as claimed in claim 26 for treating arterial thrombosis.

				1/8					
14 <b>Asp</b>	88	Asn	42	Pro	26	Thr	70	Ala	
Asp a		Val		Ser		Leu		Asp	
Gly A		Met		ren		Thr		Leu	
Lys G		ren		Leu		Thr		Ala	
Lys L		Tyr		Glu		Gly		Trp	
Tyr L		Pro		Asn		Pro		Glu	
Lys 1		Gly		Gly		Lys		Val	1
Gly I		Thr		Lys		Ile		Tyr	FIG. 1-I
Lys		Pro		Ser		Pro		Tyr	
		Glu		Asp		Phe		Glu	
Phe Asp		Phe		Val		Glu		Ile	
Ser		Tyr		G1y		Val		Lys	
Ser		Ser		Thr		Tyr		Glu	
H		ದ		r-j		W	_	8	

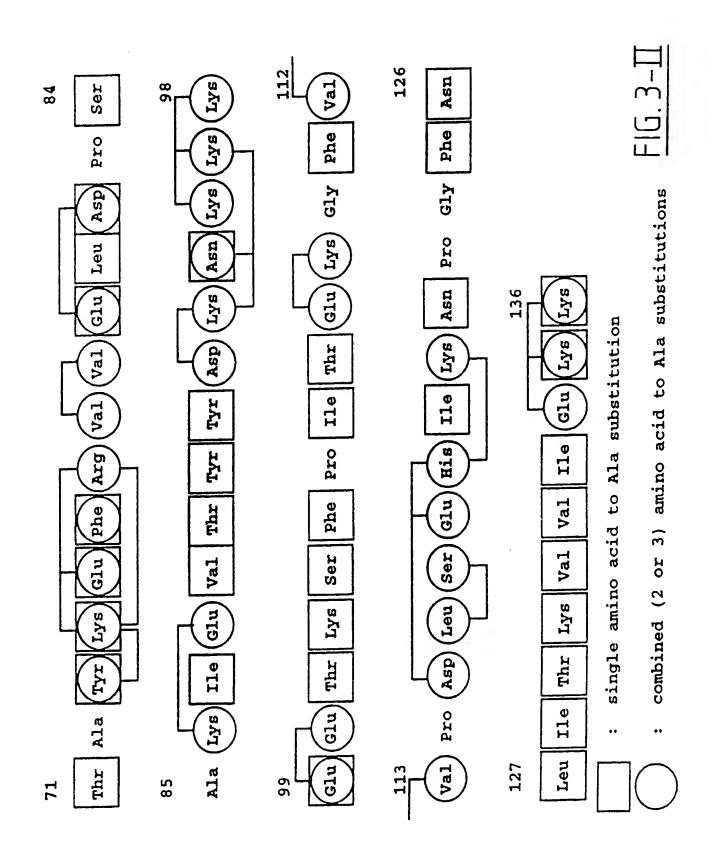
				2/8	3				
84 <b>Ser</b>	86	Lys	112	Val	126	Asn			
Pro		Lys		Phe		Phe			
Asp		Lys		Gly		Gly			
Leu		Asn		Lys		Pro			
Glu		Lys		Glu		Asn	136	Lys	
Val		Asp		Thr		Lys		Lys	
Val		Tyr		116		110		Glu	旦
Arg		Tyr		Pro		His		116	FIG. 1-
Phe		Thr		Phe		Glu		Val	
Glu		Val		Ser		Ser		Val	
Lys		Glu		Lys		ren		Lys	
Tyr		110		Thr		Asp		Thr	
Ala		Lys		Glu		Pro		110	
7.1 <b>Chr</b>	85	Ala	66	Glu	113	Val	127	ren	





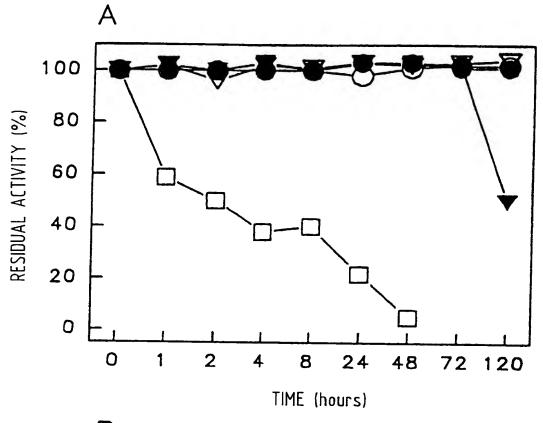
3

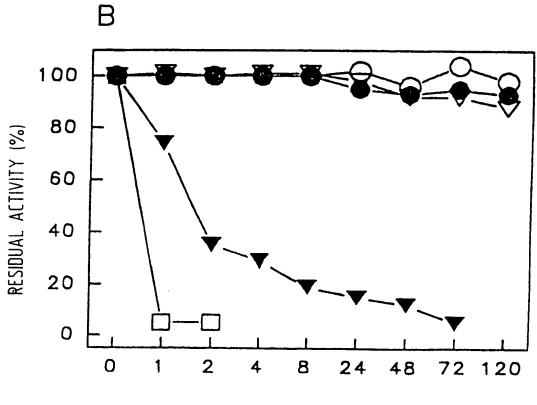
Q



 $\mathcal{Z}$ 

Œ



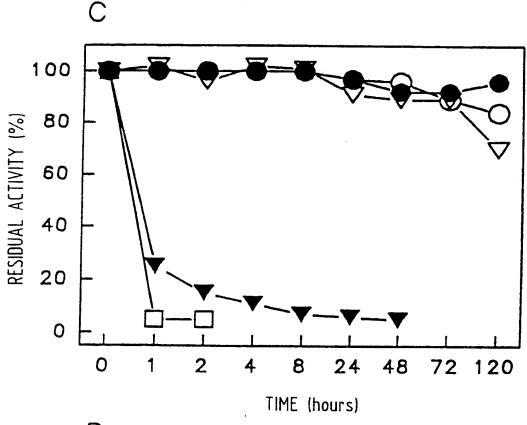


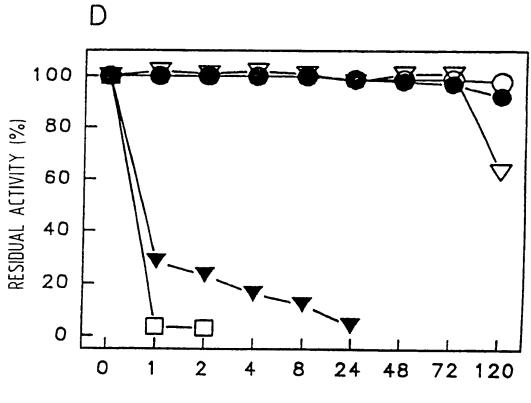
TIME (hours) F[G. 4-I]

**SUBSTITUTE SHEET (RULE 26)** 

14

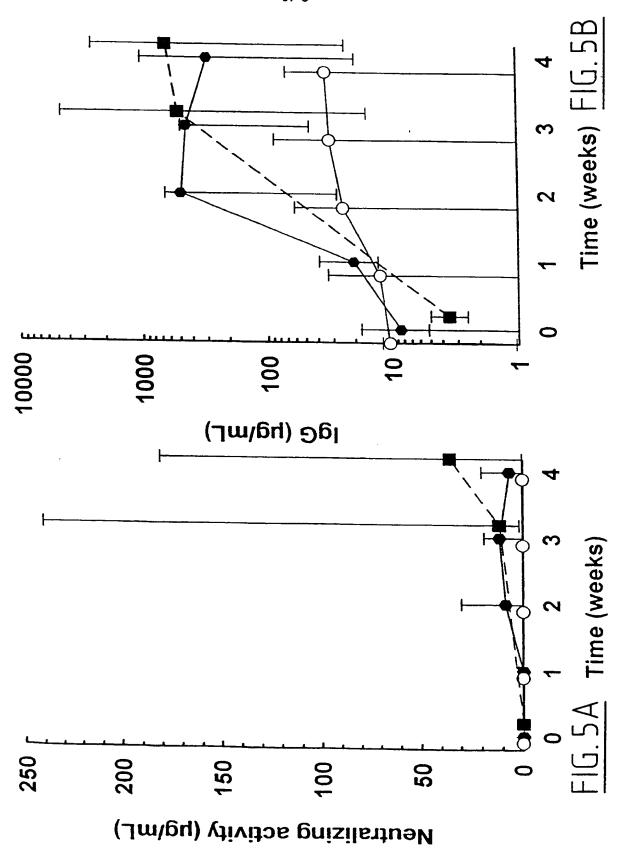
Ŋi





TIME (hours)  $FIG.4-\Pi$ 

SUBSTITUTE SHEET (RULE 26)



**SUBSTITUTE SHEET (RULE 26)** 

REC'D 3 0 MAY 2000

**WIPO** 

PCT

# PCT

(PCT Article 36 and Rule 70)

INTERNATIONAL PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION REPORT

' '	agent's file reference	FOR FURTHER AC		ation of Transmittal of International Examination Report (Form PCT/IPEA/416)
L/UV24/102	<u>'</u>			T
International a	pplication No.	International filing date (da	ay/month/year)	Priority date (day/month/year)
PCT/EP99/	00748	04/02/1999		04/02/1998
International P C12N15/31	atent Classification (IPC) or na	ional classification and IPC		
Applicant				
LEUVEN R	ESEARCH & DEVELOPI	MENT VZW et al.		
	rnational preliminary exami ansmitted to the applicant a		orepared by this Inte	rnational Preliminary Examining Authority
2. This REI	PORT consists of a total of	10 sheets, including this	s cover sheet.	
bee		is for this report and/or s	sheets containing re	n, claims and/or drawings which have ctifications made before this Authority e PCT).
These a	nnexes consist of a total of	7 sheets.		
3. This rep	ort contains indications rela	ting to the following item	s:	
1 {	☑ Basis of the report			
11 5	□ Priority		€	· ·
111	Non-establishment of o	pinion with regard to nov	elty, inventive step	and industrial applicability
10 [	oxtimes Lack of unity of invention	n		
V 1		nder Article 35(2) with reg ons suporting such stater		entive step or industrial applicability;
VI 1	☐ Certain documents cite	ed		
VII [	$\Box$ Certain defects in the in	ternational application		
VIII I	☑ Certain observations or	the international applica	ation	
			150	
			Data of a constation of	Al-i- named

Date of submission of the demand	Date of completion of this report	
02/09/1999	2 6. 05. 00	
Name and mailing address of the international preliminary examining authority:	Authorized officer	SO MICHIGAN TO THE STATE OF THE
European Patent Office D-80298 Munich Tel. +49 89 2399 - 0 Tx: 523656 epmu d	Morawetz, R	(In the state of t
Fax: +49 89 2399 - 4465	Tolophono No. 140 80 2200 8155	13 13 14 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15 15

## INTERNATIONAL PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION REPORT

International application No. PCT/EP99/00748

<ol> <li>Basis of the r port</li> </ol>	ı	. в	asis	of the	e r	port
---	---	-----	------	--------	-----	------

1.	resp	onse to an invitation	rawn on the basis of (substitute on under Article 14 are referred o not contain amendments.):	e sheets which I to in this repo	have been furnished ort as "originally filed"	I to the receiving Office in and are not annexed to
	Des	cription, pages:				
	1-86	3	as originally filed			
	Clai	ms, No.:				
	1-30	)	as received on	01/05/2000	with letter of	01/05/2000
	Dra	wings, sheets:				
	1/5-	5/5	as originally filed			
2.	The	amendments have	e resulted in the cancellation of	:		
		the description,	pages:			
		the claims,	Nos.:			
		the drawings,	sheets:			
3.			een established as if (some of) beyond the disclosure as filed (		nts had not been mad	le, since they have been
				,		
4.	Add	litional observation	s, if necessary:	∢.		
		see separate she	eet .			
II.	Pric	ority				
1.		This report has be prescribed time lin	een established as if no priority nit the requested:	had been clair	med due to the failure	to fumish within the
		□ copy of the ea	arlier application whose priority	has been clai	med.	
		☐ translation of	the earlier application whose p	priority has bee	en claimed.	
2		This report has be	een established as if no priority	had been clair	med due to the fact th	at the priority claim has

## INTERNATIONAL PRELIMINARY **EXAMINATION REPORT**

International application No. PCT/EP99/00748

been found invalid.

Thus for the purposes of this report, the international filing date indicated above is considered to be the relevant date. 3. Additional observations, if necessary: see separate sheet III. Non-establishment of opinion with regard to novelty, inventive step and industrial applicability The questions whether the claimed invention appears to be novel, to involve an inventive step (to be non-obvious), or to be industrially applicable have not been examined in respect of: ☐ the entire international application. claims Nos. 1-5, 9-13, 26 and in part 6, 14-17, 27-30. because: ☐ the said international application, or the said claims Nos. relate to the following subject matter which does not require an international preliminary examination (specify): ☐ the description, claims or drawings (indicate particular elements below) or said claims Nos. are so unclear that no meaningful opinion could be formed (specify): the claims, or said claims Nos. are so inadequately supported by the description that no meaningful opinion could be formed. Mono international search report has been established for the said claims Nos. 1-5, 9-13, 26 and in part 6, 14-17, 27-30. IV. Lack of unity of invention 1. In response to the invitation to restrict or pay additional fees the applicant has: restricted the claims. paid additional fees. paid additional fees under protest.

## INTERNATIONAL PRELIMINARY **EXAMINATION REPORT**

International application No. PCT/EP99/00748

		neither restricted nor pa	id addit	ional fees	S
2.	×	This Authority found tha 68.1, not to invite the ap			it of unity of invention is not complied and chose, according to Rule tor pay additional fees.
3.	This	s Authority considers that	t the req	juirement	of unity of invention in accordance with Rules 13.1, 13.2 and 13.3 is
		complied with.			
	☒	not complied with for the	e followi	ng reaso	ns:
		see separate sheet			
4.		sequently, the following mination in establishing t			national application were the subject of international preliminary
	☒	all parts.			
		the parts relating to clair	ms Nos.		
٧.					ith regard to novelty, inventive step or industrial upporting such statement
1.	Stat	ement	•		
	Nov	elty (N)	Yes: No:	Claims Claims	6 (part), 7, 8, 14 (part),15-17 (part), 18-25 14 (part), 27- 30
	Inve	entive step (IS)	Yes: No:	Claims Claims	6 (part*), 14 (part*), 7, 8, 15 (part*) -17 (part*), 18-25 6 (part'), 14 (part'), 15 (part') -17 (part')
	Indu	strial applicability (IA)	Yes: No:	Claims Claims	6 (part), 7, 8, 14 (part)-17 (part), 18-25, 27 (part)-30 (part)
2.	Cita	tions and explanations			

see separate sheet

#### VIII. Certain observations on the international application

The following observations on the clarity of the claims, description, and drawings or on the question whether the claims are fully supported by the description, are made:

s e s parat she t

#### Re Item I

Basis

- 1. The amendments filed with the letter dated 01.05.2000 appear to be allowable under Article 34(2)(b) PCT. The amendments concerned are the following:
- 1.1. Claim 6 corresponds to original claim 7 of which not novel SakSTAR variants have been omitted.

Claims 7 and 8 correspond to original claims 8 and 9, respectively.

Claim 14 corresponds to original claim 7.

Claims 15-25 correspond to original claims 12-22, respectively. In claims 18-25 the reference to table 20 has been substituted by the SakSTAR indication corresponding to the code used in Table 20.

Claims 27-30 correspond to original claims 24-27, respectively.

2. The applicant's attention is drawn to the fact that claims relating to inventions in respect of which no international search report has been established (claims 1-5, 9-13, 26 and in part 6, 14-17, 27-30) need not be the subject of international preliminary examination (Rule 66.1 (e) PCT).

Amendments of these claims are thus of no consequence for the establishment of this report.

Applicant's attention is however drawn to the fact that introduction of the feature "provided that the other amino acid is not alanine" into claims 1-3 and of the feature "provided that at least one amino acid is replaced with an amino acid other than alanine" into claim 5 is considered to introduce subject-matter which extends beyond the content of the application as filed, contrary to Article 34(2)(b) PCT.

#### Re Item II

Priority

 D1 (COLLEN, D. ET AL., FIBRINOLYSIS & PROTEOLYSIS, (JUNE, 1998) VOL. 12, NO. SUPPL. 1, PP. 30. MEETING INFO.: XIVTH INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS ON FIBRINOLYSIS AND THROMBOLYSIS LJUBLJANA, SLOVENIA JUNE 22-26, 1998), which discloses several of the presently claimed SakSTAR variants is not considered part of the prior art (Rule 64 PCT) as the relevant subject-matter of present application can validly claim the priority of EP application 98200323.8 dated 04.02.1998 (see Table 10 and Example 8).

#### Re Item III

Non-establishment of report with regard to novelty, inventive step or industrial applicability

No report will be established for claims relating to inventions in respect of which 1. no international search report has been established (Article 34(4)(a) and Rule 66.1 (e) PCT).

#### Re Item IV

Lack of unity of invention

- 1. Rule 13 PCT stipulates that the international application shall relate to one invention only or to a group so linked as to form a single general inventive concept. Where a group of inventions is claimed in one and the same international application, the requirement of unity of invention shall be fulfilled only when there is a technical relationship among those inventions involving one or more of the same or corresponding "special technical features", i.e. technical features that define a novel and inventive contribution over the prior art.
- Reference is made to the following documents, the numbering corresponds to the 2. listing of the documents in the international search report:

D2: COLLEN D ET AL., CIRCULATION, (1997 JAN 21), 95 (2): 455-62

D3: COLLEN D ET AL., CIRCULATION, (1996 JUL 15) 94 (2): 207-16

D4: COLLEN D ET AL., CIRCULATION, (1996 JUL 15) 94 (2): 197-206

D5: COLLEN D ET AL., CIRCULATION, (1997 JAN 21) 95 (2): 463-72

D6: EP-A-0 721 982 (1996-07-17)

**EXAMINATION REPORT - SEPARATE SHEET** 

The document D7 was cited in the application (page 86, line 10-13):

D7: INADA Y ET AL., TIBTECH 13: 86-91, (1995).

- The only "special technical feature" common to all present claims is that they are 3. concerned with staphylokinase derivatives having reduced immunogenicity and thrombolytic efficacy. However, staphylokinase derivatives having reduced immunogenicity and thrombolytic efficacy in general and several of the presently claimed derivatives in particular are well known in the prior art (see D2-D6). Consequently, this common feature does not unitarily link the present set of claims and in the absence of another special technical feature, the present set of claims lacks an unifying concept and each staphylokinase derivative is considered as a separate invention.
- 4. Although all claimed inventions have been the subject of examination, the objection regarding lack of unity may be pursued at a later time point, e.g. in the regional phase of the application.

#### Re Item V

Reasoned statement under Article 35(2) with regard to novelty, inventive step or industrial applicability; citations and explanations supporting such statement

- The present application does not satisfy the criterion set forth in Article 33(2) PCT 1. because the subject-matter of claims 14 (part), 27-30 is not new in respect of prior art as defined in the regulations (Rule 64(1)-(3) PCT).
- 1.1. The subject-matter of claim 14(part), insofar directed to the following staphylokinase derivatives is anticipated by the prior art.

SakSTAR(K74A, E75A,R77A) has been disclosed in D2, D3, D4, D5 and D6.

SakSTAR(K35A, E75A) has been disclosed in D2.

SakSTAR(E75A) has been disclosed in D2 and D5.

SakSTAR(E80A, D82A) has been disclosed in D2, D3, D4 and D6.

SakSTAR(E80A) has been disclosed in D2.

SakSTAR(D82A) has been disclosed in D2. SakSTAR(E75A, D82A) has been disclosed in D2.

1.2. The subject-matter of claims 27-30 is anticipated by the prior art.

The method of claim 27 is disclosed in D4 (page 199, right hand column, 2<sup>nd</sup> paragraph - page 202, left hand column, 1st paragraph), D6 (page 3, line 47-51).

The method of claim 28 is disclosed in D4 (page 199, right hand column, 2<sup>nd</sup> paragraph - page 202, left hand column, 1st paragraph).

The pharmaceutical compositions of claims 29 and 30 are anticipated by D3 (whole document), D5 (whole document) and D6 (page 3, line 55-59).

- 1.3. The subject-matter of claim 14 (part), insofar directed to staphylokinase derivatives other than the ones indicated in V.1.1. above and the subject-matter of claims 6 (part), 7, 8, 15-17 (part), 18-25, appears to be new in view of the available prior art.
- 2. The present application does not satisfy the criterion set forth in Article 33(3) PCT because the subject-matter of claims 6 (part'), 14 (part'), 15 (part') -17 (part') does not involve an inventive step as defined in the regulations (Rule 65 (1)-(2) PCT).
- 2.1. The subject-matter of claims 6 (part') and 14 (part'), insofar directed to SakSTAR(K35A), SakSTAR(K130A) and SakSTAR(V132A) lacks an inventive step.

D4 discloses (Figure 1) the amino acid sequence of SakSTAR with indication of the charged amino acid clusters that are substituted with alanine in order to evaluate the immunoreactivity of site-specific mutants. Several of these "charged cluster-to-alanine" substitutions variants induce less antibody formation in patients than wild-type recombinant staphylokinase (SakSTAR), but their specific activities are reduced by 50%. D4 concludes that it is possible to produce engineered variants of staphylokinase that are functional but less antigenic than the wild-type molecule.

D2 and D5 study the effect of the reversal of one or more of these "charged cluster-to-alanine" substituted amino acids to the wild type residues on the ratio of activity to antigenicity.

The subject-matter of claims 6 (part') and 14 (part'), insofar directed to further alanine-substitution mutants of staphylokinase is, thus, considered obvious in view of D4 in combination with D2 or D5.

- 2.2. Claims 15 (part') -17 (part') concern embodiments which are familiar to the skilled person (see D2-D7). Consequently, they would only be considered inventive if they were based upon a new and inventive staphylokinase derivative. For the present claims 15 (part') -17 (part'), insofar related to the non-novel or noninventive subject-matter of claims 6 (part') and 14 (part') this is not the case. Therefore the subject-matter of these claims is considered to be obvious.
- 3. The present application satisfies the criterion set forth in Article 33(3) PCT because the subject-matter of claims 6 (part\*), 14 (part\*), 7, 8, 15 (part\*) -17 (part\*), 18-25 involves an inventive step as defined in the regulations (Rule 65 (1)-(2) PCT).
- 3.1. Claims 6 (part\*) and 14 (part\*), insofar directed to further substitution mutants of staphylokinase in which amino acids were substituted with amino acids other than Ala and insofar directed to combination variants of SakSTAR(K130T, K135T) and SakSTAR(E80A, D82A, K130T, K135T) are considered to meet the requirements of the PCT with respect to inventive step.

Document D5, which is considered to represent the most relevant state of the art, discloses (whole document) staphylokinase derivatives from which the subjectmatter of claims 6 (part\*) and 14 (part\*) differs in that it relates to staphylokinase derivatives having different amino acid substitutions.

The problem to be solved by the present invention may therefore be regarded as the provision of alternative staphylokinase derivatives having reduced antibody induction but intact thrombolytic potency.

The solution to this problem proposed in claims 6 (part\*) and 14 (part\*) of the present application is considered as involving an inventive step (Article 33(3)) PCT) for the following reasons:

The prior art discloses staphylokinase derivatives having reduced antibody induction but intact thrombolytic potency due to "charged cluster-to-alanine" substitutions and reversal of one or more of these substituted amino acids to the wild-type residues (see e.g. D5).

The prior art neither discloses nor suggests that staphylokinase derivatives which have substitutions other than alanine would still show reduced antibody induction while retaining intact thrombolytic potency.

- 3.2. Claims 7, 8 and 18-25 which relate to further combination variants of SakSTAR(K130T, K135T) and cysteine-substitutions variants of SakSTAR with reduced immunogenicity, substituted with maleimide-polyethylene glycol are also considered to meet the requirements of the PCT with respect to inventive step.
- Claims 15 (part\*) -17 (part\*) insofar related to the novel and inventive subjectmatter of claims 6 (part\*), 7, 8 and 14 (part\*) are considered to meet the requirements of the PCT with respect to inventive step.

#### Re Item VIII

Certain observations on the international application

1. Claim 15 has been interpreted as referring to claim 14 and not to claim 9.

EPO - DG 1

PCT/EP99/00748 Enclosure to letter dated 1 May 2000

1

- 1. 05. 2000



#### CLAIMS

- 1. Staphylokinase derivatives having essentially the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which one or more amino acids have been replaced by another amino acid thus reducing the reactivity with a panel of murine monoclonal antibodies provided that the other amino acid is not alanine.
- 2. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 1 having essentially the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which one or more amino acids have been replaced by another amino acid thus reducing the absorption of SakSTAR-specific antibodies from plasma of patients treated with staphylokinase provided that the other amino acid is not alanine.
- 3. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 1 having essentially the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which one or more amino acids have been replaced by other amino acids, without reducing the specific activity by more than 50 percent provided that the other amino acid is not alanine.
  - 4. Staphylokinase derivatives SakSTAR(K35X, G36X, E65X, K74X, E80X, D82X, K102X, E108X, K109X, K121X, K130X, K135X, K136X, +137X) having the amino acid sequence as
- 25 depicted in figure 1 in which one or more of the amino acids Lys in position 35, Gly in position 36, Glu in position 65, Lys in position 74, Glu in position 80, Asp in position 82, Lys in position 102, Glu in position 108, Lys in position 109, Lys in position 121, Lys in position
- 30 130, Lys in position 135 and/or Lys in position 136 have been replaced with other amino acids provided that the other amino acid is not alanine and/or in which one amino acid has been added at the COOH-terminus, thus altering the immunogenicity after administration in patients,
- 35 without markedly reducing the specific activity.
  - 5. Staphylokinase derivatives listed in Tables 1, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 13, 19 and 20, having the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which the indicated

2

amino acids have been replaced by other amino acids thus reducing the absorption of SakSTAR-specific antibodies from plasma of patients treated with staphylokinase, without reducing the specific activity, provided that at least one amino acid is replaced with an amino acid other than alanine.

- 6. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claims 1-5 selected from the group consisting of SakSTAR(S34G,G36R,H43R), SakSTAR(S34G,G36R,H43R),
- 15 K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (G36R, K74R, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (G36R, K74Q, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (G36R, H43R, K74R, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (E65A, K74Q, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (E65Q, K74Q, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (K74Q, K86A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (E65Q, T71S, K74Q, K130T, K135R),
- 20 SakSTAR(K74Q,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,K130A,
  K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q,K130E,K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q,K130E,
  V132R,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,T90A,K130A,K135R),
  SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,
  E118A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,E118A,K130A,
- 25 K135R), SakSTAR(N95A, K130A, K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q, K74Q,
  K109A, K130, K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q, K74Q, E108A, K109A,
  K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q, K74Q, K121A, K130T, K135R),
  SakSTAR(E65Q, K74Q, N95A, E118A, K130A, K135R, K136A, +137K),
  SakSTAR(E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K74R, E80A, D82A,
- 30 K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K35A, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65S, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(S34G, G36R, K74R, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65A, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65A, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65N,
- 35 K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74R,E80A, D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K57A,E58A,E61A,E80A,D82A, K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K35A,

3

E65D, K74Q, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (K74R, E80A, D82A, S103A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K109A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R, K136A), SakSTAR (E65Q, K74Q, D82A, S84A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (K35A, K74Q, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (K35A, E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R).

- 7. SakSTAR (E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R) having the code SY19.
- 8. SakSTAR (K35A, E65Q, K74R, E80A, D82A, T90A, E99D,
- 10 T101S, E108A, K109A, K130T, K135R) having the code SY161.
  - 9. Staphylokinase derivatives having essentially the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which one or more amino acids have been replaced by another amino acid thus reducing the reactivity with a
- 15 panel of murine monoclonal antibodies and having in addition either one or both of the following:
- at least one amino acid substituted with Cys, resulting in dimerization and/or increased specific activity and/or reduced clearance and/or increased throm bolytic potency; and/or
  - polyethylene glycol substitution, resulting in a significantly reduced plasma clearance while maintaining specific activity.
- 10. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 9 having essentially the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which one or more amino acids have been replaced by another amino acid thus reducing the absorption of SakSTAR-specific antibodies from plasma of patients treated with staphylokinase.
- 11. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 9 having essentially the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which one or more amino acids have been replaced by other amino acids, without reducing the specific activity by more than 50 percent.
- 12. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 9, named SakSTAR(K35X,G36X,E65X,K74X,E80X,D82X,K1-02X,E108X,K109X,K121X,K130X,K135X,K136X,+137X) and having the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which

•

one or more of the amino acids Lys in position 35, Gly in position 36, Glu in position 65, Lys in position 74, Glu in position 80, Asp in position 82, Lys in position 102, Glu in position 108, Lys in position 109, Lys in position 121, Lys in position 130, Lys in position 135 and/or Lys in position 136 have been replaced with other amino acids and/or in which one amino acid has been added at the COOH-terminus, thus altering the immunogenicity after administration in patients, without markedly reducing the specific activity.

- 13. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 9 and listed in Tables 1, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 13, 19 and 20, having the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which the indicated amino acids have been replaced by other amino acids thus reducing the absorption of SakSTAR-specific antibodies from plasma of patients treated with staphylokinase, without reducing the specific activity.
- 14. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claims 9-13 selected from the group consisting of SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,E75A), SakSTAR(E75A), SakSTAR(E80A,D82A), SakSTAR(E80A), SakSTAR(E80A), SakSTAR(D82A), SakSTAR(E80A), SakSTAR(D82A), SakSTAR(D82A), SakSTAR(D82A), SakSTAR(D82A,S84A), SakSTAR(K35A), SakSTAR(D82A), SakSTAR(D82A,S84A), SakSTAR(T90A), SakSTAR(Y92A), SakSTAR(K130A), SakSTAR(V132A), SakSTAR(S34G,G36R,H43R), SakSTAR(G36R), SakSTAR(H43R), SakSTAR(G36R,K74R), SakSTAR(K35E), SakSTAR(K74Q), SakSTAR(K130T), SakSTAR(V132L), Sak-
- 30 STAR(K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(G36R,K130T,K135R), Sak-STAR(K74R,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q,K130T,K135R), Sak-STAR(G36R,K74R,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(G36R,K74Q, K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(G36R,H43R,K74R,K130T,K135R), Sak-STAR(E65A,K74Q,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,

STAR (V132T), SakSTAR (V132N), SakSTAR (V132R), Sak-

35 K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q, K86A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q, T71S, K74Q, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q, K130A, K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q, K74Q, K130A, K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q, K130E, K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q, K130E,

5

V132R,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,T90A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,E118A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,E118A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(N95A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,

- 5 K109A, K130, K135R), SakSTAR (E65Q, K74Q, E108A, K109A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (E65Q, K74Q, K121A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (E65Q, K74Q, N95A, E118A, K130A, K135R, K136A, +137K), SakSTAR (E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR (K74Q, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R)
- 10 STAR(K35A, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65D,
  K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65S, K74R, E80A,
  D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(S34G, G36R, K74R, K130T, K135R),
  SakSTAR(E65A, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65N,
  K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q, K74R, E80A,
- 15 D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K57A,E58A,E61A,E80A,D82A,
  K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R),
  SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K35A,
  E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K74R,E80A,D82A,
  S103A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K109A,
- 20 K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,
  K135R,K136A), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,K130T,K135R),
  SakSTAR(K35A,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K35A,
  E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R).
- 15. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in 25 claim 9 wherein the Cys is chemically modified with polyethylene glycol with molecular weights up to 20 kDa.
  - 16. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 15 wherein selected amino acids in the  $\mathrm{NH_2}\text{-}\mathrm{terminal}$  region of 10 amino acids, are substituted with Cys, which
- 30 is chemically modified with polyethylene glycol with molecular weights up to 20 kDa, which derivatives are characterized by a significantly reduced plasma clearance and maintained thrombolytic potency upon single intravenous bolus administration at a reduced dose.
- 17. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 16, wherein the serine in position 2 or 3 is substituted with a cystein and the cystein is chemically

6

modified with polyethylene glycol having a molecular weight of 5, 10 or 20 kDa.

- 18. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in
  claim 17, which derivative is SakSTAR(S3C-MP5,K35A,E65Q,
  5 K74R,E80A,D82A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R)
  (SY161(S3C-MP5)).
- 19. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in
  claim 17, which derivative is SakSTAR(S3C-P10,K35A,
  E65Q,K74R,E80A,D82A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,
  10 K135R) (SY161(S3C-P10)).
  - 20. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 17, which derivative is SakSTAR(S3C-P20,K35A, E65Q,K74R,E80A,D82A,T90A,E99D,T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R) (SY161(S3C-P20)).
- 21. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 17, which derivative is SakSTAR(S3C-MP5,E65D,K74R, E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) (SY19(S3C-MP5)).
- 22. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 17, which derivative is SakSTAR(S3C-SP5,E65D,K74R, 20 E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) (SY19(S3C-SP5)).
  - 23. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 17, which derivative is SakSTAR(S2C-SP5,S3C-SP5, E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) (SY19(S2C-SP5,S3C-SP5)).
- 24. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 17, which derivative is SakSTAR(S3C-P20,E65D,K74R, E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) (SY19(S3C-P20)).
  - 25. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 17, which derivative is SakSTAR(S3C-P20,E65D,K74R, E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R) (SY19(S3C-P10)).
- 26. Dimer of two staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 9.
  - 27. Method for producing the staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claims 1 to 8, comprising the steps of:
- a. preparing a DNA fragment comprising at least the part of the coding sequence of staphylokinase that provides for its biological activity;

7

- b. performing in vitro site-directed mutagenesis on the DNA fragment to replace one or more codons for wild-type amino acids by a codon for another amino acid;
- c. cloning the mutated DNA fragment in a suit-5 able vector;
  - d. transforming or transfecting a suitable host cell with the vector; and
  - e. culturing the host cell under conditions suitable for expressing the DNA fragment.
- 28. Method as claimed in claim 27, wherein the DNA fragment is a 453 bp EcoRI-HindIII fragment of the plasmid pMEX602sakB, the <u>in vitro</u> site-directed mutagenesis is performed and the mutated DNA fragment is expressed in <u>E. coli</u>.
- 29. Pharmaceutical composition comprising at least one of the staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claims 1 to 25 together with a suitable excipient.
  - 30. Pharmaceutical composition as claimed in claim 29 for treating arterial thrombosis.



activity.

#### CLAIMS

- Staphylokinase derivatives showing a reduced immunogenicity as compared to wild-type staphylokinase,
   after administration to patients with arterial thrombosis.
- Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 1 having essentially the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which one or more amino acids
   have been replaced by another amino acid thus reducing the reactivity with a panel of murine monoclonal antibodies.
- 3. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 1 having essentially the amino acid sequence as 15 depicted in figure 1 in which one or more amino acids have been replaced by another amino acid thus reducing the absorption of SakSTAR-specific antibodies from plasma of patients treated with staphylokinase.
- 4. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in
  20 claim 1 having essentially the amino acid sequence as
  depicted in figure 1 in which one or more amino acids
  have been replaced by other amino acids, without reducing
  the specific activity by more than 50 percent.
- 5. Staphylokinase derivatives SakSTAR(K35X, G36X,E65X,K74X,E80X,D82X,K102X,E108X,K109X,K121X,K130X,K135X,K136X,+137X) having the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which one or more of the amino acids Lys in position 35, Gly in position 36, Glu in position 65, Lys in position 74, Glu in position 80, Asp in position 82, Lys in position 102, Glu in position 108, Lys in position 109, Lys in position 121, Lys in position 130, Lys in position 135 and/or Lys in position 136 have been replaced with other amino acids and/or in which one amino acid has been added at the COOH-terminus, thus altering the immunogenicity after administration in patients, without markedly reducing the specific

- 6. Staphylokinase derivatives listed in Tabl s
  1, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 13, 19 and 20, having the amino acid
  sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which the indicated
  amino acids have been replaced by other amino acids thus
  reducing the absorption of SakSTAR-specific antibodies
  from plasma of patients treated with staphylokinase,
  without reducing the specific activity.
- 7. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claims 1-6 selected from the group consisting of

  10 SakSTAR(K74A,E75A,R77A), SakSTAR(K35A,E75A),

  SakSTAR(E75A), SakSTAR(E80A,D82A), SakSTAR(E80A),

  SakSTAR(D82A), SakSTAR(E75A,D82A), SakSTAR(S34G,G36R,

  H43R), SakSTAR(K35A), SakSTAR(D82A), SakSTAR(D82A,S84A),

  SakSTAR(T90A), SakSTAR(Y92A), SakSTAR(K130A),
- 20 SakSTAR(K74R,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q,K130T,K135R),
   SakSTAR(G36R,K74R,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(G36R,K74Q,
   K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(G36R,H43R,K74R,K130T,K135R),
   SakSTAR(E65A,K74Q,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,
   K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q,K86A,K130T,K135R),
- 25 SakSTAR(E65Q,T71S,K74Q,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q,
  K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,K130A,K135R),
  SakSTAR(K74Q,K130E,K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q,K130E,
  V132R,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,T90A,K130A,K135R),
  SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,
- 30 E118A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,N95A,E118A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(N95A,K130A,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,K109A,K130,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,K121A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,K121A,K130T,K135R),
- 35 SakSTAR(E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K74Q, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(K35A, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R), SakSTAR(E65S, K74R, E80A,

D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(S34G,G36R,K74R,K130T,K135R),
SakSTAR(E65A,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65N,
K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74R,E80A,
D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K57A,E58A,E61A,E80A,D82A,

K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R),
SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K35A,
E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K74R,E80A,D82A,
S103A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K109A,
K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,

K135R,K136A), SakSTAR(E65Q,K74Q,D82A,S84A,K130T,K135R),
SakSTAR(K35A,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R), SakSTAR(K35A,

8. SakSTAR(E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R) having the code SY19.

E65D, K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R).

- 9. SakSTAR(K35A,E65Q,K74R,E80A,D82A,T90A,E99D, T101S,E108A,K109A,K130T,K135R) having the code SY161.
- 10. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claims 1-9 having an amino acid substituted with Cys, resulting in dimerization and/or increased specific 20 activity and/or reduced clearance and/or increased thrombolytic potency.
- 11. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claims 1-10 with polyethylene glycol substitution, characterized by a maintained specific activity and a 25 significantly reduced plasma clearance.
  - 12. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 10 wherein the Cys is chemically modified with polyethylene glycol with molecular weights up to 20 kDa.
- 13. Staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in
  30 claim 12 wherein selected amino acids in the NH<sub>2</sub>-terminal
  region of 10 amino acids, are substituted with Cys, which
  is chemically modified with polyethylene glycol with
  molecular weights up to 20 kDa, which derivatives are
  characterized by a significantly reduced plasma clearance
  35 and maintained thrombolytic potency upon single
  intravenous bolus administration at a reduced dose.
  - 14. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 13, wherein the serine in position 2 or 3 is

substituted with a cyst in and the cystein is chemically modified with polyethyl ne glycol having a molecular weight of 5, 10 or 20 kDa.

- 15. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in 5 claim 14, which derivative is SY161(S3C-MP5) as defined in table 20.
  - 16. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 14, which derivative is SY161(S3C-P10) as defined in table 20.
- 17. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 14, which derivative is SY161(S3C-P20) as defined in table 20.
- 18. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 14, which derivative is SY19(S3C-MP5) as defined in 15 table 20.
  - 19. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 14, which derivative is SY19(S3C-SP5) as defined in table 20.
- 20. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in 20 claim 14, which derivative is SY19(S2C-SP5,S3C-SP5) as defined in table 20.
  - 21. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 14, which derivative is SY19(S3C-P20) as defined in table 20.
- 22. Staphylokinase derivative as claimed in claim 14, which derivative is SY19(S3C-P10) as defined in table 20.
  - 23. Dimer of two staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claim 10.
- 30 24. Method for producing the staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claims 1 to 10, comprising the steps of:
- a. preparing a DNA fragment comprising at least the part of the coding sequence of staphylokinase that 35 provides for its biological activity;
  - b. p rforming in vitro site-directed mutagenesis on the DNA fragment to r place ne or more

codons for wild-typ amin acids by a codon f r an ther amino acid;

- c. cloning the mutated DNA fragment in a suitable vector;
- d. transforming or transfecting a suitable host cell with the vector; and
  - e. culturing the host cell under conditions suitable for expressing the DNA fragment.
- 25. Method as claimed in claim 24, wherein the 10 DNA fragment is a 453 bp EcoRI-HindIII fragment of the plasmid pMEX602sakB, the in vitro site-directed mutagenesis is performed and the mutated DNA fragment is expressed in E. coli.
- 26. Pharmaceutical composition comprising at 15 least one of the staphylokinase derivatives as claimed in claims 1 to 23 together with a suitable excipient.
  - 27. Pharmaceutical composition as claimed in claim 26 for treating arterial thrombosis.

(PCT Article 18 and Rul s 43 and 44)

Applicant's or agent's file reference	FOR FURTHER see Notification o	f Transmittal of International Search Report
L/UV24/102	ACTION	(20) as well as, where applicable, item 5 below.
International application No.	International filing date (day/month/year)	(Earliest) Priority Date (day/month/year)
PCT/EP 99/00748	04/02/1999	04/02/1998
Applicant		
. <b>_</b>		
LEUVEN RESEARCH & DEVELOPM	1ENI VZW et al.	
This International Search Report has beer according to Article 18. A copy is being tra	n prepared by this International Searching Auth Insmitted to the International Bureau.	ority and is transmitted to the applicant
	_	
This International Search Report consists  It is also accompanied by	of a total of Sheets. a copy of each prior art document cited in this	vanad
it is also accompanied by	a copy of each prior art document cited in this	report.
Basis of the report		
<ul> <li>a. With regard to the language, the interpretation in the language in which it was filed, unless</li> </ul>	nternational search was carried out on the bas ess otherwise indicated under this item.	is of the international application in the
the international search w Authority (Rule 23.1(b)).	as carried out on the basis of a translation of th	e international application furnished to this
b. With regard to any nucleotide and was carried out on the basis of the	d/or amino acid sequence disclosed in the int	ternational application, the international search
	nal application in written form.	
filed together with the inter	national application in computer readable form	1.
	this Authority in written form.	
	this Authority in computer readble form.	
the statement that the sub international application as	sequently furnished written sequence listing do s filed has been furnished.	pes not go beyond the disclosure in the
the statement that the info furnished	rmation recorded in computer readable form is	identical to the written sequence listing has been
2. X Certain claims were four	id unsearchable (See Box I).	
3. Unity of invention is lack	ing (see Box II).	
A NAFAb regard to the state	•	
With regard to the title,     the text is approved as sut	omitted by the applicant	
	ned by this Authority to read as follows:	
	TION AND USE OF STAPHYLOKINA	ASE DERIVATIVES WITH REDUCED
5. With regard to the abstract,		
the text is approved as sub	omitted by the applicant.	
the text has been establish within one month from the	ed, according to Rule 38.2(b), by this Authority date of mailing of this international search repo	as it appears in Box III. The applicant may, ort, submit comments to this Authority.
6. The figure of the <b>drawings</b> to be publis		3
as suggested by the applic		None of the figures.
X because the applicant faile	d to suggest a figure.	
because this figure better of	characterizes the invention.	

BOXI	Obs rvati hs where certain laims wer found unsearchabl (Continuati n fit m 1 ffirst she t)
This Inte	mational Search Report has not been established in respect of certain claims under Article 17(2)(a) for the following reasons:
1.	Claims Nos.: because they relate to subject matter not required to be searched by this Authority, namely:
2. X	Claims Nos.:  1-6, and in part 7,10-14,23-27 because they relate to parts of the International Application that do not comply with the prescribed requirements to such an extent that no meaningful International Search can be carried out, specifically:  see FURTHER INFORMATION sheet PCT/ISA/210
	Claims Nos.: because they are dependent claims and are not drafted in accordance with the second and third sentences of Rule 6.4(a).
Box II	Observations where unity of invention is lacking (Continuation of item 2 of first sheet)
This Inter	national Searching Authority found multiple inventions in this international application, as follows:
1.	As all required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this International Search Report covers all searchable claims.
2	As all searchable claims could be searched without effort justifying an additional fee, this Authority did not invite payment of any additional fee.
3.	As only some of the required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this International Search Report covers only those claims for which fees were paid, specifically claims Nos.:
4	No required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant. Consequently, this International Search Report is estricted to the invention first mentioned in the claims; it is covered by claims Nos.:
Remark o	The additional search fees were accompanied by the applicant's protest.  No protest accompanied the payment of additional search fees.

#### FURTHER INFORMATION CONTINUED FROM PCT/ISA/ 210

1.1). Present claim 1 relate to staphylokinase derivatives defined by reference to a desirable characteristic or property, namely to staphylokinase derivatives <u>showing</u> a reduced immunogenicity as compared to wild-type staphylokinase, after administration to patients with arterial thrombosis.

The claims cover all staphylokinase derivatives having this characteristic or property, whereas the application provides support within the meaning of Article 6 PCT and/or disclosure within the meaning of Article 5 PCT for only a very limited number of such products. In the present case, the claims so lack support, and the application so lacks disclosure, that a meaningful search over the whole of the claimed scope is impossible. Independent of the above reasoning, the claims also lack clarity (Article 6 PCT). An attempt is made to define the product by reference to a result to be achieved. Again, this lack of clarity in the present case is such as to render a meaningful search over the whole of the claimed scope impossible.

1.2). Present claims 2-6,10-14 relate to an extremely large number of possible staphylokinase derivatives, and claims 24 and 25 relate to an extremely large number of methods.

For instance, claims 2-4 relate to staphylokinase derivatives having essentially the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which one or more amino acids have been replaced by antoher amino acid thus reducing the reactivity with a panel of murine monoclonal antibodies (claim 2), or thus reducing the absorption of SakSTAR-specific antibodies from plasma of patients treated with staphylokinase (claim 3), or without reducing the specific activity by more than 50 percent (claim 4).

Claim 6 relates to staphylokinase derivatives listed in Tables 1-8,13,19, and 20 having the amino acid sequence as depicted in figure 1 in which the indicated amino acids have been replaced by other amino acids thus reducing the absorption of SakSTAR-specific antibodies.. without reducing the specific acitivity.

The staphylokinase derivatives of claim 10 are the derivatives of claims 1-9 and, further, having an amino acid substituted with Cys, resulting in dimerization and/or increase specific acitivity and/or reduced clearance and/or increased thrombolytic potency.

The staphylokinase derivatives of claim 11 are the derivatives of claims 1-10 with polyethylene glycol (PEG) substitution, <u>characterized</u> by a maintained specific activity and a significantly reduced plasma clearance. A similar functional limitiation is given for claim 13.

In fact, the claims contain so many options and for the method claims so many possible mutated DNA fragments to be expressed that a lack of clarity (and/or conciseness) within the meaning of Article 6 PCT arises to such an extent as to render a meaningful search of the claims impossible.

Moreover, the attention of the applicant is drawn to the fact that the further functional characterization (i.e.aim to be achieved) given within said claims 4-6,10,11, and 13 is not suitable to render the scope of said claims clear (Art. 6 PCT).

1.3). Present claim 7 relates to an extremely large number of possible staphylokinase derivatives. Support within the meaning of Article 6 PCT and/or disclosure within the meaning of Article 5 PCT is to be found, however, for only a very small proportion of the products claimed. In the present case, the claims so lack support, and the application so lacks disclosure, that a meaningful search over the whole of the claimed scope is impossible. Consequently, the search has been carried out for those parts of the claims which appear to

## FURTHER INFORMATION CONTINUED FROM PCT. SA/ 210

be supported and disclosed, namely those parts relating to the following staphylokinase derivatives or combination variants of SakSTAR and apparently having the desired properties, namely reduced immunogenicity and thrombolytic efficacy:

- SakSTAR (K74A,E75A,R77A),
- SakSTAR (E80A, D82A),
- SakSTAR (E75A),
- SakSTAR (K35A, E75A),
- SakSTAR (E80A),
- SakSTAR (D82A),
- SakSTAR (E75A,D82A),
- SakSTAR (K35A),
- SakSTAR (G36A),
- SakSTAR (K130A),
- SakSTAR (V132A),
- SakSTAR (K74Q),
- SakSTAR (K130T),
- SakSTAN (K1501),
- SakSTAR (V132R),
- SakSTAR (K130T,K135R),
- SakSTAR (E65Q,K74Q,K130T,K135R),
- SakSTAR (E65A, K74Q, K130T, K135R),
- SakSTAR (E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R),
- SakSTAR (K74R, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R),
- SakSTAR (K74Q, E80A, D82A, K130T, K135R),
- SakSTAR (E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R),
- SakSTAR (K35A,E65D,K74Q,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R),
- SakSTAR (E65Q,K74Q,N95A,E118A,K130A,K135R,K136A,+137K),
- SakSTAR (E65D,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R),
- SakSTAR (E65S,K74R,E80A,D82A,K130T,K135R),
- 1.4). The search has been carried out for staphylokinase derivatives having an amino acid substituted with Cys or with PEG substitution (claims 10-14), in so far as these derivatives relate back to the above specifically mentioned staphylokinase derivatives. The above comment also applies for claims 23-27.
- 2). The search has been carried out for all of the above mentioned derivatives and variants although the present international application lacks in principle unity of invention, since certain of the above mentioned SakSTAR derivatives were already known from the prior art. Therefore, their exists no longer a technical relationship between the different staphylokinase derivatives of claim 7.

## FURTHER INFORMATION CONTINUED FROM PCT/ISA/ 210

Continuation of Box I.2

Claims Nos.: 1-6, and in part 7,10-14,23-27

. .

The applicant's attention is drawn to the fact that claims relating to inventions in respect of which no international search report has been established need not be the subject of an international preliminary examination (Rule 66.1(e) PCT). The applicant is advised that the EPO policy when acting as an International Preliminary Examining Authority is normally not to carry out a preliminary examination on matter which has not been searched. This is the case irrespective of whether or not the claims are amended following receipt of the search report or during any Chapter II procedure.

International Application No CT/EP 99/00748

CT/EP 99/00748 A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT M. IPC 6 C12N15/31 CO7K14/31 A61K38/16 According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both national classification and IPC **B. FIELDS SEARCHED** Minimum documentation searched (classification system followed by classification symbols) IPC 6 C12N C07K A61K Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched Electronic data base consulted during the international search (name of data base and, where practical, search terms used) C. DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages Category ° Relevant to claim No. P,X COLLEN, D. ET AL: "Thrombolytic 7,8 properties of poorly immunogenic variants of recombinant staphylokinase." FIBRINOLYSIS & PROTEOLYSIS, (JUNE, 1998) VOL. 12, NO. SUPPL. 1, PP. 30. MEETING INFO.: XIVTH INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS ON FIBRINOLYSIS AND THROMBOLYSIS LJUBLJANA. SLOVENIA JUNE 22-26, 1998, XP002111034 abstract X COLLEN D ET AL: "Recombinant 7,23-27 staphylokinase variants with altered immunoreactivity. III: Species variability of antibody binding patterns." CIRCULATION, (1997 JAN 21) 95 (2) 455-62. , XP002111035 page 456; tables 2,3 Χ Further documents are listed in the continuation of box C. Patent family members are listed in annex. Special categories of cited documents : "T" later document published after the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the "A" document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance invention "E" earlier document but published on or after the international "X" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention filing date cannot be considered novel or cannot be considered to "L" document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of another citation or other special reason (as specified) involve an inventive step when the document is taken alone "Y" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is combined with one or more other such docu-"O" document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means ments, such combination being obvious to a person skilled \*P\* document published prior to the international filing date but later than the priority date claimed "&" document member of the same patent family Date of the actual completion of the international search Date of mailing of the international search report **1** 1. 08. 99 2 August 1999 Name and mailing address of the ISA Authorized afficer European Patent Office, P.B. 5818 Patentiaan 2 NL - 2280 HV Rijswijk Tel. (+31-70) 340-2040, Tx. 31 651 epo nl,

Fax: (+31-70) 340-3016

3

Espen, J

International Application No CT/EP 99/00748

Category °	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
		nelevant to claim No.
	COLLEN D ET AL: "Recombinant staphylokinase variants with altered immunoreactivity. II: Thrombolytic properties and antibody induction." CIRCULATION, (1996 JUL 15) 94 (2) 207-16. , XP002111036 page 214 - page 215	7,23-27
	COLLEN D ET AL: "Recombinant staphylokinase variants with altered immunoreactivity. I: Construction and characterization." CIRCULATION, (1996 JUL 15) 94 (2) 197-206. , XP002111037 table 3	7,23-27
	COLLEN D ET AL: "Recombinant staphylokinase variants with altered immunoreactivity. IV: Identification of variants with reduced antibody induction but intact potency." CIRCULATION, (1997 JAN 21) 95 (2) 463-72. , XP002111038 page 463	7,23-27
	EP 0 721 982 A (LEUVEN RES & DEV VZW;COLLEN DESIRE JOSE (BE)) 17 July 1996 (1996-07-17) example 2	7,23-27

3

Information on patent family members

International Application No T/EP 99/00748

Patent document cited in search report	Publication date		atent family member(s)	Publication date
EP 0721382 A	17-07-1996	AU	705110 B	13-05-1999
		AU	4437796 A	24-07-1996
		BG	101556 A	27-02-1998
		BR	9606724 A	13-01-1998
		CA	2206479 A	11-07-1996
		CN	1168156 A	17-12-1997
		CZ	9702104 A	12-11-1997
		EA	121 B	27-08-1998
		WO	9621016 A	11-07-1996
		EP	0721013 A	10-07-1996
•		EP	0793723 A	10-09-1997
		FI	972862 A	03-09-1997
		HU	9802915 A	29-03-1999
		JP	8289790 A	05-11-1996
		NO	973083 A	04-08-1997
		PL	321181 A	24-11-1997
		SK	89297 A	06-05-1998
		US	5695754 A	09-12-1997